MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HOLDEN AT

CROSS-ROAD MEETING HOUSE,

EDGECOMBE COUNTY.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 5, 1822.

1 Elder MOSES BENNETT, who was appointed to deliver an introductory Sermon to this Association, (being absent,) Elder PHILEMON BENNETT (who was appointed in case of failure,) performed the same from St. Mark xvi. and 15 v. "And he said unto them; Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature."—Prayer by Elder JEREMIAH MASTIN.

2 The Association then convening, and being opened with prayer, proceeded to business. When Elder PHILEMON BENNETT was chosen Moderator, and Elder JOSEPH BIGGS Clerk, and brother John H. Drake, assistant Clerk.

3 Brethren in the Ministry from Sister Associations present, were invited to seats with us.

4 Letters from 25 Churches were read, and the names of the Delegates enrolled—took the following account from the several Churches as stated in the Table of Churches.

5 A Petitionary Letter for membership in this Association, from the Baptist Church in Washington, Beaufort County, was handed in and read; whereupon, the said Church was admitted to membership in this body; and declared, by the Moderator in behalf of this Association, giving to their Delegates Elder JEREMIAH MASTIN, and brother Jesse Allen, the right hand of fellowship.

6 Letters from the following bodies were handed in and read, viz. one from the Chowan Association by their Delegates, Elders WILLIAM J. NEWBERN and JAMES ROSS; one from the Virginia Portsmouth Association by their Delegate, Elder NATHANIEL CHAMBLES, who presented this body with 30 copies of their last Minutes; one from the Red River Association, in the State of Tennessee, by Elder JOSEPH BIGGS, (that had been conveyed by mail;) one from the Neuse Association by their Delegate, Elder BENJAMIN BYNUM; also an Address from the Baptist Board of Foreign Missions, by Elder JOSEPH BIGGS, (that had been conveyed by mail.)

7 The following Committees were appointed, viz: Brethren John H. Drake and *Peter P. Lawrence* on Finance—Elders JOSEPH BIGGS, PHILEMON BENNETT and WILLIAM J. NEWBERN to examine the Circular Letter, (if presented, or select, or recommend something else in lieu thereof, if not presented)—Brother Vallentine Bailey, to prepare a Letter of Correspondence, to the Virginia Portsmouth Association—

Brother Lewelling Bowers to prepare one to the Chowan Association —Elder Joseph Biggs to prepare one and send it to the Red River Association, State of Tennessee—Brother Jesse Little to prepare one to the Neuse Association—Also, Elder Joseph Biggs, our Corresponding Secretary to write and send one to the Board of Managers of the Baptist Board of Foreign Missions, Washington City, in the District of Columbia—And that as many of them as are to be reported, be reported on Monday next.

CHURCHES.	MINISTERS & DELEGATES.	Baptised.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excommunicated.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number.	Association Fund. $	Cts.
1. Conoho, —	John Bryan, James Mayo,	3	3	1	4	3	4	66	1	
2. Conetoe, —	Jesse Little, James Thigpen,	—	—	—	—	—	—	21	1	
3. Concord,	Micajah Ambrose,* Jacob Hassell* } J. Ambrose,* }	2	1	—	—	—	—	35	1	
4. Cross Road,	William Hyman, John W. Mayo,	2	—	1	1	1	—	43	1	
5. Deep Creek, —	Thomas Shields, Joseph Whitehead,	2	—	—	—	—	—	69	1	50
6. Falls of Tar-River, —	Joel Battle,* James S. Battle,	1	—	2	1	1	—	108	2	
7. Fishing Creek,	Philemon Bennett, Robert Jelks,	5	—	3	1	2	—	72	1	50
8. Flat Swamp,	*William Philpot, Abram Congleton,*	5	1	1	2	2	—	68	1	
9. Frying Pan, ——†	- - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	28	—	
10. Great Swamp, ——	David Fleming, Jesse Moore,	17	—	6	2	2	—	89	1	
11. Kehukee, ——	General Young, Micajah Hopgood,	2	1	1	—	1	—	108	1	
12. Lawrence's M. H.	J. Lawrence,* Jas. Biggs, *Wm. Dicken,*	5	1	2	—	3	—	73	1	50
13. Mattamuskeet, ——†	- - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	36	—	
14. Mern's Chapel, ——	John H. Drake, Willie Bunting,	17	—	2	—	1	—	83	1	50
15. Morattock	Amariah Biggs, Thomas Hoof,*	9	—	3	1	—	—	81	1	50
16. Maple Spring †	*William Lancaster,**	—	—	—	—	—	—	32	—	
17. Peach Tree, ——	George Boddie,* Gideon Bass,	1	1	1	2	1	—	51	1	
18. Pungo ——	John Satchell,* - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	16	1	
19 Poplar Spring, ——†	- - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	47	—	
20. Quankey, ——	Henry Powers, William Cullum,*	—	—	—	—	2	—	47	1	
21. Rocky Swamp, ——	John Hervey,* Vallentine Baily,	—	—	—	—	—	—	76	1	50
22. Reedy Creek, ——†	- - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	40	—	
23. Sandy Creek, ——†	- - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	25	—	
24. Scuppernong, ——†	- - - -	—	—	—	—	—	—	22	—	
25. Skewarkey,	Joseph Biggs, John Ward,	1	—	2	1	1	—	60	1	25
26. Smithwick's Creek, —	Hosea Lanier, Noah Perry,	5	—	1	—	—	—	43	1	25
27. Sappony,	J. Sherwood,* Micajah Ricks, John Brasswell, }	3	—	—	3	—	—	45	1	29
28. South Mattamuskeet	Green Carrowan, Malichi Linton,	5	—	—	—	1	—	62	1	
29. Spring Green, ——	Wilson Sherrod, Lewelling Bowers,	—	1	1	1	—	—	53	—	75
30. Tranter's Creek, ——	*Jeremiah Leggett,* William Singleton,	1	2	15	—	—	—	25	—	50
31. Tarborough, ——	Joseph Pippen, *Peter P. Lawrence,*	4	—	—	—	1	—	25	1	
32. Williams's M. H. ——	Stephen Bradley, Michael George,	—	—	—	—	3	—	84	1	
33. Washington,	Jeremiah Mastin, Jesse Allen,	5	1	—	—	—	—	27	1	
	Total	94	12	42	19	25	4	1522	30	05

N. B. Pastors of Churches and other ordained Ministers are in small Capitals; unordained Ministers in *Italics;* those marked thus *, were not present; from Churches marked thus †, we received no intelligence, in that case their numbers stand as last year; dashes — denote no Pastors; the last column shews the sums contributed by the Churches to the Association Fund, in Dollars and Cents.

8 *Resolved*, That our next Association be holden at Lawrence's M. H. Edgecombe County, to commence on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in October, 1823. And that Elder JOSEPH BIGGS be requested to deliver a Sermon introductory to business, (and in case of his failure) Elder AMARIAH BIGGS is requested to do the same; and that divine worship to commence at 11 o'clock, A. M.

9 Elders NATHANIEL CHAMBLES, AMARIAH BIGGS and WILLIAM J. NEWBERN, are requested (by private ballot) to occupy the stage on the morrow by preaching, and in case either of them are indisposed, Elder JEREMIAH MASTIN is requested to supply the place, and that divine worship begin at 10 o'clock, A. M.

The Association then adjourned with prayer, by Elder NATHANIEL CHAMBLES, until Monday morning next, 9 o'clock.

LORD'S DAY, OCTOBER 6, 1822.

THE public worship of ALMIGHTY GOD, was this day opened by Elder NATHANIEL CHAMBLES who preached, and was followed by Elder JEREMIAH MASTIN, (in place of Elder AMARIAH BIGGS, who was indisposed,) and closed by Elder WILLIAM J. NEWBERN, who had a very numerous congregation to preach to, many of which were very attentive and orderly—and from their attention, and the manner in which the word was administered, we have reason to hope, the labour was blessed by the LORD.

MONDAY MORNING, OCTOBER 7, 1822.

The Association then assembled, agreeably to adjournment, and was opened with prayer by Brother *Peter P. Lawrence*.

10 The Committees appointed on Saturday were called on to report: when the following Letters were presented, read, and approved; and Messengers appointed to convey them, viz: one to the Neuse Association, Elders AMARIAH BIGGS and JOSHUA LAWRENCE were appointed Messengers to bear the same to them—one to the Virginia Portsmouth Association, Elder JEREMIAN MASTIN and Brother *Villiam Dicken* Messengers to that Association—one to the Chowan Association, Elders JOSEPH BIGGS, WILLIAM HYMAN and PHILEMON BENNETT, Messengers.

The Committee appointed to examine the Circular Letter, (if presented,) reported, that no such Letter had been handed them—They, therefore reccommend to this Association, that they have inserted in these present Minutes, in lieu of a Circular Letter, such information as may come to hand of the spread of the gospel. Whereupon, the Association requested Elder JOSEPH BIGGS to make collections of information on that subject, and select therefrom, such information respecting the revivals of Religion, as in his judgment might have the apparent tendency to revive the Churches. And also, that he recommend to the Churches through the same medium, to use such means as may seem likely to produce a revival among them. Brethren James S. Battle, *Peter P. Lawrence*, John H. Drake and WILLIAM J. NEWBERN are requested after this Association rises, (as soon as convenient) to transmit to Elder JOSEPH BIGGS, such information as may come into their possession on that subject, to assist him in giving the said information.

11 The names of the delegates that were ordered by the churches to compose this Association, were called over,—and Absentees noted as will appear.

12 On motion agreed that Querics be called for, upon which the following were handed in, and read, and received for discussion, and answers given thereto.

Query 1—"It being said, that a practice prevails, calculated to injure the christian feelings of the truly pious, by members of the Baptist churches joining the Masonic Society, and frequenting their lodges.—What advice would this Association give the Churches on that occasion? Whereupon, the following select committee were appointed to draft an answer of advice. Brethren, BENJAMIN BYNUM, *Wm. Dicken*, John W. Mayo, James S. Battle, and JEREMIAH MASTIN. Who after retiring, came forward and made the following report; (viz.) We your committee appointed to draft an answer of advice to the churches as above situated, after due deliberation, would advise them, to admonish such persons thus acting in their churches, to desist from attending Masonic Lodges, (which we think is calculated to injure the feelings of the truly Pious,) and should they refuse to submit to such admonition, that it would be disorder,—for which they should be dealt with accordingly. The Association concured with the report.

Query 2. How shall a church proceed, who knows that two or more of her members have non fellowship with each other?—Answer, direct them to comply with the directions given in the xviii chap. of the gospel recorded by St. Matthew; should they refuse to comply, and yet be unreconciled, that they be called before the church, and that the church, enter into an investigation of the subject, or matter of difference between them; and deal with the parties as they appear to deserve.

13 Brother, *Peter P. Lawrance*, is requested, to prepare a Circular letter for the next association.

14 The Committee on finance reported, that, at the close of the last Association there were in the hands of the treasurer the sum of $41.60
Received in contributions at this Association. - - 30.95

Making the sum of $72.55

Paid Elder JOSEPH BIGGS, for transcribing the Minutes of last year, preparing them for the press, having 500 copies printed, recording one copy in the Association book, paying the printer, and distributing them as usual	28.00
Paid Elder, AMARIAH BIGG's, expenses as our Messenger to the Chowan Association last spring	9.50
	$37.50

Leaving a ballance in the hands of the Treasurer of $35.05

The Association concurred with the Report

15 *Resolved*, that the first Wednesday in November next, be observed, and set apart as a day of fasting, and prayer to ALMIGHTY GOD, by the churches composing this Association, for a revival of religion.

16 Whereas it appears, from our past Minutes, that, the churches at Sandy Creek, Reedy Creek, and Mattamuskeet, have not represented themselves in this Association for some time past. Therefore Resolved, that, Elder. AMARIAH BIGGS, PHILEMON BENNET, and WILLIAM HYMAN, be appointed to visit the two former, and Elders JEREMIAH MASTIN, and GREEN CARROWAN, the latter and enquire into their standing, and the reasons for their not representipg themselves, and report to next Association.

17 Elder, JOSEPH BIGGS, is requested to transcribe these Minutes, and prepare them for the press, have 500 copies printed, and distribute them as usual.

The Association then adjourned, to the time, and place appointed, with prayer by the Moderator.

PHILEMON BENNETT, *Moderator*,
JOSEPH BIGGS, *Clerk*.

Very dear Brethren & Sisters,

You will perceive by the aforegoing Minutes that, we have no Circular Letter prepared to address you with, but presuming you will expect some communication from us, therefore, we have directed that you be furnished with some of the pleasing intelligence of the revival of religion in several different places, and the spread of our Redeemer's kingdom, as such information may come to the hands of the Editor of these Minutes to be inserted. And also that you be reminded to use certain means appointed by God, most likely for its being seriously felt and experienced among yourselves.—And first we would advise you to read the sacred scriptures, which are well calculated to stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance, and practise the sacred injunctions therein laid down. Secondly we would advise you to meet together, and speak often to one another on religious matters; for there is a book of remembrance wrote before God respecting such that do so; for our God is a prayer hearing God and will answer the petitions of such as do so in sincerity.

For this purpose we would advise that you establish each Lord's-day at your several places of public worship, to meet together, and unite in the worship of God, and petition him for those things that you severally need as Christians, From a view that the harvest is great, and the labourers are few, to pray that the Lord of the harvest would send forth more faithful labourers in his vinyard.

We are aware that your stated Pastors, and Preachers, cannot be always with you at all such meetings; therefore the greater reason for your meeting. It may be the means of discovering gifts where they had been hid. And the improvement of such already discovered. It is thought if you are Christians, and have not public gifts among you, that the Lord will pity your situation, and send to your assistance helps for public worship, or draw the hearts of his children to seek him for public spiritual gifts, and give to his children a praying heart for the necessary blessings that they need. We advise this under a hope and belief, that, your heavenly father will visit you at such times in some way or other; more especially as you have his word that, if only two or three of you agree together as touching any thing you want, and unite in petitioning him for it, that it shall be granted you; and further that he hath promised you, that if you ask, you shall receive; that if you seek, you shall find; that if you knock it shall be opened to you; yea an effectual door opened to you, where the rich stores of his heavenly kingdom shall be displayed to your view; and in answer to your united prayers that, you will not only feel the work of the divine spirit of God, revive, and animate your own souls, but see your fellow creatures generally, your neighbours in particular, your relations, such as husbands, wives, children, parents, masters and servants, flocking home to the standard of Jesus. This we presume would give you joy, and pleasure. And as Jehovah's arm is not shortened that he cannot save, nor his ear dull that he cannot hear, and is hearing, and saving many of your fellow creatures in many places; why not with you? Which we think would be the case, if the above advice were

strictly attended too; we also believe it to be your duty to use all the means of grace, likely to effect such a noble work.

And as a proof of what the Lord is able to do, and is doing, we present you with some few extracts of letters which we have received on that all-important subject; although we have not received in due time for insertion here the intelligence we anticipated; but hope the following may give you much pleasure and satisfaction to hear.

Extract of a letter from Elder, Daniel Merrill, dated, Sedgwick, State of Maine, July 31, 1822, *to the Editor of the Christian Watchman, Boston, State of Massachusetts.*

DEAR SIR,——God is known by his works; they should be published in the earth, that his saints might rejoice in their God, and magnify his name. Of all his works, none are of higher interest to the fallen family, than those of sovereign grace abounding through the blood of the Almighty Saviour.—Thirty-one years, last April, when I first came to this town, the religion of the Bible was little known; not more than six, or eight, persons made any public pretensions to an acquaintance with it. Since that time, nearly six hundred have professed themselves subjects of the heavenly birth. Upwards of four hundred now belong to the Baptist Churches. Nearly three hundred belong to the Church of which the Holy Spirit hath made me the Overseer. The grace of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ towards us hath abounded. The windows of heaven have been repeatedly opened, and, at his command the rain dropped down copiously. The reformation which has taken place of late, in this place has caused much joy. Since the reformation began, ninety-one have been baptized, confessing their sins, Twenty more have presented themselves before the Church, professing repentance toward God, and faith towards our Lord Jesus Christ; but have not, as yet, been baptised in the name of the Lord Jesus, in token of the forgiveness of their sins. A part of them I expect to baptise to-morrow——The first time the ordinance was administered, after the reformation commenced, was on the first Lords-day in May; at which time I deliberately baptised thirty-two, in about twenty minutes. It is hoped that the reformation is not yet closed. The first Church in Brooksville, which was the second Church in Sedgwick, has been favored with a similar shower of grace. Brother Amos Allen has baptised thirty-three. I am, dear Brother, very respectfully, yours.

DANIEL MERRILL.

Extract of a letter from the Rev. Cyrenius M. Fuller, dated Dorset, Vt. March 18, 1822.

It may not be uninteresting in this place. In a judgment of charity, it is believed that about fifty have been brought into the liberty of the Gospel. Twenty-two have followed their Master down into the liquid grave, and have been planted together in the likeness of his death, and united with the Church in this place. The remainder, mostly through doubts of their own state, have not, as yet, united with any Church.

Extract of a letter from Rev. Basil Manly, residing at Edgefield, C. H. to W. T. Brantly, dated 29th July, 1822. *South Carolina.*

DEAR BROTHER——It is with pleasure I am now able to tell you of the good things which God is doing for us at Stephen's Creek. On the

fifth Sunday in June, we held our Union Meeting, according to previous appointment. The meeting began on Friday, and nothing special appeared until near the close of the exercises on Saturday, when suddenly, and like an electric shock the Divine power seemed to be poured out on the whole congregation. As many as twenty-five or thirty rose with an involuntary effort, and without particular invitation, came up crying for mercy, and begging the people of God to pray for them. It was truly astonishing—I never saw such things before—So universal an effect; such deep and agonizing sorrow, attended with so little noise and confusion. The Brethren felt that it was in answer to prayer, and lifted up their hearts in praise to God.—On Sunday the effect was still greater. As the fruit of this revival, which is fast increasing and seems like to spread, I have baptised twenty-five within the last three weeks; sixteen of them last Friday at Stephen's Creek, when more than a thousand persons were present; and two in the village of Edgefield yesterday. Truly yours B. MANLY.

Extract of another letter from the aforesaid B. Manly, dated Edgefield, South Carolina, August 29th, 1822.

Believing it to be not only interesting, but often attended with results the most important, to mark distinctly and with minuteness the whole course of the Divine mercy in Revivals of Religion, and to publish it among the friends of Zion. Since the second Sabbath in July I have baptised on credible profession of a living faith in the dear Redeemer, fifty-eight persons.—On to-morrow eleven more are to receive the ordinance, who have already been admitted as candidates for it; and probably many more, who are believed to have recently passed from death unto life. The Lord is convicting souls on the right hand and on the left; and daily reports meet our joyful ears of the triumphs of redeeming grace. The work seems still to be deepening and spreading. The young and middle aged are almost exclusively the subjects of it. No noise, no disorder attends it; nor is the voice of the preacher even interrupted, but by the broken, and half stifled sobs, and heartfelt sighs of the mourning penitents. It is impossible for us now to doubt of its being the work of God. And we indulge a strong hope, that our dark and barron land is about once more to be visited with extensive and copious showers of divine love, Signed B. MANLY.

Extract of a letter from a gentleman in Raleigh, N. C. dated September 23, 1822, *taken from the Christian Watchman of October* 12, 1822.

"I am happily disappointed in this place with respect to religious privileges; there are five denominations of Christians in the place; one Presbyterian, one Baptist, one Methodist, one Episcopalian, and one Unitarian. The Baptists have no stated preaching, but meetings occasionally. There is now (if rightly informed,) a general attention to the subject of religion throughout the State, and in this County there has been one thousand baptized within six months, and four hundred united with one Church. The Baptist denomination is increasing very fast. About five hundred have left the Methodist and joined the Baptists in places not far distant.

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

Lawrence's Meeting House,

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA,

COMMENCING

Saturday before the First Sunday in October, 1858.

BALTIMORE:
PRINTED BY JOHN D. TOY.

1858.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/minutesofannuals182275ke

MINUTES

OF

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION.

SATURDAY, *Oct.* 2, 1858.

1. The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder CLAYTON MOORE, from St. Mark, 16 chap. 15 and 16 verses: "And he said unto them, go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not, shall be damned."

2. The messengers from the several Churches then assembled and the Association was opened with prayer by Elder C. B. HASSELL, and proceeded to business, when Elder C. B. HASSELL was chosen Moderator, Jos. D. Biggs, Clerk, and Elder R. D. HART and Bro. Bryant Bennett, Assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting Brethren and messengers from sister Associations were invited to seats.

Elders W. J. PURINGTON and AARON DAVIS were requested to preach at the Stage to day.

4. Letters from thirty-two churches were received and read, the names of the messengers and state of the Churches represented in the Table of Churches.

5. Petitionary letters for membership called for, but none presented.

6. Letters of correspondence and corresponding messengers from sister Associations called for; and the following received, viz:

Elder JOHN STADLER, and Brethren Jefferson Horner, and Henderson Evans from the Country Line, presented a file of their minutes.

A letter was received and read from the Little River, by their messenger, Elder J. H. KENEDAY, with a file of minutes.

A file of minutes from the Contentnea was handed forward by Brethren Jesse C. Knight, B. P. Pitt, R. A. Johnson and J. D. Proctor.

Elder AARON DAVIS, presented a file of minutes of the White Oak.

Elder W. J. PURINGTON from Washington City, took a seat with us.

Elder JOHN WARD from the Hatchie River Association, Tennessee, took a seat with us.

A file of minutes of the Abbott's Creek Union was received.

7. The following Committees were appointed, viz: Brethren Bryant Bennett and James S. Long, on Finance.

Elder R. D. Hart to write a letter of correspondence to the Contentnea Association, and Elder Clayton Moore, to write to the White Oak, all to report by Monday next.

8. Elders John Stadler, W. J. Purington and John Ward, were elected to preach at the Stage on the morrow; worship to commence at 10 o'clock, A. M.

9. *Resolved*, that our next Association be held with the Church at Skewarkey, Martin County, N. C. to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1859, and that Elder R. D. Hart preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder William A. Ross, in case of failure; worship to commence at 11 o'clock, A. M.

The Association then adjourned till Monday next, 9 o'clock, A. M. with praise by Elder R. D. Hart.

Sunday, *Oct.* 3, 1858.

The services of the day was opened by Elder W. J. Purington, who preached from Revelations 17 chap. 13 and 14 verses: "These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings; and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful."

Elder John Stadler followed, and preached from Hebrews, 2d ch. and part of 13th verse, "Behold I and the children which God hath given me."

A large congregation attended; marked attention was paid to the word delivered, and we hope a blessing will attend the labors of the day.

Monday Morning, *Oct.* 4, 1858.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder David House, and proceeded to business.

10. The names of the Messengers called over, and those absent marked in the Table of Churches.

Elders Andrew N. Hall, John H. Keneday and John Stadler, preached at the Stage to day.

11. The Committees appointed on Saturday were called on to report. Elder R. D. Hart, presented a letter to the Contentnea Association which was read and received. Elder Clayton Moore, presented a letter to the White Oak, which was read and received.

The Association then took recess for one hour, after which the Committee on Finance reported, that there was in the hands of the Treasurer at the close of the last Association, the sum of $80 74

Deduct for printing last year's minutes and expenses,	$21 59	
Clerk for services,	10 00	
		31 59
		$49 15
Received from the Churches at this time,		27 75
Leaving in the hands of the Treasurer,		$76 90

Reports received and Committees discharged.

12. The following Messengers were appointed to visit sister Associations, viz:

To Contentnea, to be held at Union, Edgecombe County, to commence on Friday before the second Sunday in Oct. 1858, Elders William A. Ross and David House, and Brethren James Carney, J. F. Oberry, John Bryant, *John W. Purvis*, and Cofield King.

To White Oak, to be held at South West, Onslow County, on Saturday before the third Sunday in Oct. 1858, Elders John H. Daniel and E. W. Cox, and Brethren J. F. Oberry, James Carney and Jos. D. Biggs.

To Country Line, to be held at Harmony, Orange County, ten miles West of Hillsboro' to commence Saturday before the 3d Sunday in August, 1859, Elders R. D Hart, W. A. Ross, J. H. Daniel and David House, and Brethren J. F. Oberry, James Carney and Cofield King.

To Little River, to be held at Salem, Johnson County, twelve miles from Smithfield, commencing Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1859, Elders John H. Daniel, R. D. Hart and William Whitaker, and Brother *John W. Purvis*.

Appointed Elders R D. Hart and C. B. Hassell our Messengers to the Delaware River and Warwick Associations.

Resolved, That we correspond by Minutes with Abbott's Creek Union and Fisher's River Associations.

13. On motion the minutes of the different Associations in correspondence with us, was distributed to the messengers of the Churches.

14. *Resolved*, That our Clerk prepare these minutes for the press, have 2000 copies printed, distribute them to the several Churches and Associations with which we correspond, record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed $10 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed, with an affectionate exhortation and prayer, by Elder C. B. Hassell

C. B. HASSELL, *Moderator*.

Jos. D. Biggs, *Clerk*.

Names of Churches and Counties where situated.	Ministers and Messengers.	Baptized.	Received on Profession of Faith.	Received by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions from Churches.	Yearly Meetings Sunday and Saturday before.
1. Baregrass, Martin.	William Whitaker, Theo. Taylor.	2		1	1	4	1		29	$0 75	3d Aug.
2. Bethlehem, Tyrrell.	William Reynolds,* William Barnes.*	3					2	1	37	75	1st "
3. Bethlehem, Pasquotank.	Samuel Tatum,* D. B. Pendleton.*			2			1		13	50	
4. Conoho, Martin.	*J. W. Purvis*, John Bryan.	2		1	1		1		71	1 00	3d Sept.
5. Conetoe, Edgecombe.	John H. Daniel, William Cobb.	3							23	1 00	3d "
6. Concord, Washington.	Henry Bateman,* Jesse Sawyer.*			1			1		30	1 00	4th "
7. Cowenjock, Currituck.	Not represented.								22		3d April.
8. Cross Roads, Edgecombe.	James S. Long, Wallace Andrews.	3					2		26	1 00	2d Sept.
9. Deep Creek, Halifax.	Elijah Pope,* *Laurence Whitehead.*	1		1	1	1	2		29	50	1st "
10. Elim, Currituck.	Not represented.								34		1st "
11. Falls Tar River, Nash.	Robert D. Hart, A. B. Bains.	2		1			2		87	1 00	2d "
12. Flat Swamp, Martin.	Jas. Highsmith, S. Overton.						3	1	22	1 00	1st "
13. Flatty Creek, Pasquotank.	Stanton Meads,* Anderson M. Palmer.*	2			1		1		12	1 00	2d Nov.
14. Fishing Creek, Halifax.	Samuel Higgs, James S. Bryan.	4							37	1 00	4th Sept.
15. Great Swamp, Pitt.	David House, Wm. A. Ross.	3		1		1	1	1	54	1 00	4th "
16. Grindell Creek, Pitt.	Joseph H. Langley, B. F. Eborn.*								25	75	2d "
17. Gum Neck, Tyrrell.	Not represented.								14		3d Sept.
18. Kehukee, Halifax.	John Stamper, Jethro Edmonds.	5				2			80	50	3d Aug.
19. Lawrence's, Edgecombe.	Turner Bass, William Faithful.				2	2	1		40	1 00	4th "
20. Little Alligator, Tyrrell.	Not represented.										
21. Morattock, Washington.	William Gray, William L. Bowen.	5		3	1	4	3	2	87	1 00	3 "
22. North Creek, Beaufort.	Joseph H. Clark, John Herrington.	1		2			2		26	50	4th "
23. Peach Tree, Franklin.	Edmond Edwards, Edmond Sykes.		1						39	50	3d Aug
24. Picot, Martin.	Clayton Moore, William B. Perry.	2			1		1		28	75	1st "

25. Providence, Currituck.	Not represented.								14			
26. Pungo, Beaufort.	Aquilla Davis,* David Castor.*	2							12		50	2d Aug.
27. Rocky Swamp, Halifax.	L. B. Bennett, Stevanus Peppers.	4					1		42	1	00	2d "
28. Sandy Grove, Nash.	Not represented.								20			2d Oct.
29. Sappony, Nash.	James C. Skinner,* John W. Bell.	3			1	2			37	1	00	
30. Scuppernong, Tyrrell.	Not represented.								8			2d Aug.
31. Skewarkey, Martin.	C. B. Hassell, Joseph D. Biggs.			1	1				82	1	00	2d "
32. So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde.	William Harris, Thadeus Brown.	6				1	7		77	1	00	2d "
33. So. Quay, So. Ampton, Va.	Elisha Darden,* J. J. Lawrence.								59	1	00	1st Sept.
34. Sparta, Edgecombe.	J. R. Oberry, James Carney.	4							15	1	00	4th "
35. Smithwick's Creek, Martin	David Singleton, Noah Peal.	3			1	2	1		62	1	00	4th Aug.
36. Spring Green, Martin.	Perry Bazemore, Bryant Bennett.	1				2	1		63	1	00	4th Sept.
37. Tarboro', Edgecombe.	Cofield King, Green Oberry.*	3							50	1	00	1st Aug.
38. Washington, Beaufort.	George Alligood,* J. W. Satchwell.		2		1				14		75	1st "
39. White Plains, Beaufort.	Arnet Waters,* Levin Osborn.*	1			3				31		50	1st "
40. Williams', Edgecombe.	Wilie Pitman, William Billops.	6					2		33		50	3d "
	Total, . . .	71	3	14	15	21	36	5	1484	27	75	

Note.—Ordained Ministers in Capitals; Licentiates in *Italics.*

Those marked thus (*) not present.

Churches not represented, numbers stand as last reported.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND POST OFFICE ADDRESS.

William Whitaker,	Williamston.
William Reynolds,	Columbia.
Samuel Tatum,	Elizabeth City.
Edward W. Cox,	Hamilton.
John W. Purvis,	Tarboro'.
William Bell,	"
John H. Daniel,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Plymouth.
William Hyman,	Tarboro.
Lawrence Whitehead,	Scotland Neck.
C. T. Sawyer,	Powell's Point.
Robert D. Hart,	Oxford.
William W. K. Philpot,	Hamilton.
Stanton Meads,	Elizabeth City.
David House,	Greenville.
William A. Ross,	"
John Stamper,	Scotland Neck.
William Gray,	Plymouth.
Clayton Moore,	Jamesville,
William B. Perry,	Williamston,
Hodges Gallop,	Powell's Point.
L. B. Bennett,	Brinkleyville.
J. B. Brantley,	Nashville.
C. B. Hassell,	Williamston.
A. B. Swindell,	Swan Quarter.
Arnet Waters,	Washington.
Jonathan Wallis,	"
Wilie Pitman,	Tarboro'.
Jonathan Langford,	South Quay, Va.

A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION.

SATURDAY, *Oct.* 6, 1860.

1. The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder CLAYTON MOORE, from Genesis, 24 chap. 34 to 42 verses: "And he said I am Abraham's servant. And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly, and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asses. And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath. And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of Canaanites in whose land I dwell: But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son. And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way: and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house: thou shalt then be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath. And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go."

2. The messengers from the several Churches then assembled, when prayer was offered up by Elder C. B. HASSELL, and the Association was organized by appointing Elder C. B. HASSELL, Moderator; Brother Joseph D. Biggs, Clerk, and Elder ROBERT D. HART and Brother Bryant Bennett, Assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting messengers and Brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

Brethren *James Scoggin* and *Josiah Nelson* preached at the Stage to-day.

4. Letters from thirty-five Churches were received, the names of the messengers and state of the Churches enrolled in the table of Churches.

5. Petitionary letters called for, but none were presented.

6. Letters of eorrespondence and corresponding messengers from sister Associations ealled for. The following were reeeived, viz:

A letter from the Little River Assoeiation was handed forward and read, appointing Elder B. Temple messenger, with a file of their minutes.

A file of minutes from the Abbott's Creek Union Association was received.

A file of minutes from the Country Line Assoeiation was presented by their messengers, Brethren *James Scoggin*, *D. R. Moore* and Jefferson Horner; also, Brother Albert Blayloek, from that Assoeiation, was present as a volunteer.

A file of minutes from the Contentnea Assoeiation was presented by their messengers, Brethren Lemuel Hardy, John A. Smith, Bennett P. Pitt, Theophilus Atkinson, and Brethren *Noah Adams* and *Josiah Nelson* as volunteers.

A file of minutes each from the Delaware River, Delaware, Warwiek and Baltimore Assoeiations, was reeeived through their messenger, Elder P. Hartwell, and the corresponding letter of eaeh were read.

Note.—The Clerk has reeeived a file of minutes of the Corresponding Association, Virginia, whieh will be distributed to the Churches with our minutes.

7. The following Committees were appointed, with instruetions to report on Monday next, viz: Brethren Bryant Bennett and James S. Long, on Finanee; Brother A. B. Baines to write a letter of eorrespondence to the Contentnea Assoeiation, and Brother A. E. Rieks to write to the White Oak.

8. Elder P. Hartwell and Brother *James Scoggin*, were eleeted to preaeh at the Stage on the morrow; worship to eommenee at ten o'eloek, A. M.

9. *Resolved*, That our next Assoeiation be held with the Chureh at Williams', Edgeeombe County, N. C. eommeneing on Saturday before the first Sunday in Oetober, 1861, at eleven o'elock, A. M., and that Elder C. B. Hassell be requested to preaeh the Introduetory Sermon, and Elder R. D. Hart in ease of failure.

The Association then adjourned till Monday next, 9 o'cloek, A. M. with praise by Elder C. B. Hassell.

Sunday, *Oct.* 7, 1860.

The serviees of the day were opened with singing and prayer, by Elder C. B. Hassell.

Brother *James Scoggin* preaehed from Revelations 11 chap. and 3 verse: "And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and three seore days, elothed in saekeloth."

Elder P. Hartwell followed, and preaehed from St. Luke 17 ehap. and 17 verse: "And Jesus answering, said, were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?"

A large Congregation assembled, and marked attention was paid to the preaching, and we hope a blessing will attend the labors of the day.

MONDAY, *Oct.* 8, 1860.

The Association assembled, and was opened with prayer by Elder C. B. HASSELL, and proceeded to business.

10. The names of the Messengers were called over, and those absent marked in the Table of Churches.

Elder P. HARTWELL and Brother *David R. Moore*, were requested to preach at the Stage to-day.

11. The Committees appointed on Saturday were called on to report. Brother A. B. Baines, who was appointed to write a letter to the Contentnea Association, presented one, which was read and received; and the following Brethren appointed Messengers, viz: Elder DAVID HOUSE, and Brethren J. D. Biggs, and C. A. Scott.

Brother A. E. Ricks presented a letter to the White Oak Association, which was read and received, and the following Messengers appointed, viz: Elder JOHN W. PURVIS, and Brethren James W. Satchwell and C. A. Scott.

The Association then took a recess for half an hour, to enable the Committee of Finance to report.

On re-assembling, the Committee of Finance reported, balance in hands of Treasurer at close of last Association the sum of $74 65

Deduct for printing last year's minutes and expenses,	$22 92	
Clerk for services,	10 00	
		32 92
		$41 73
Received from Churches at this time,		27 95
Balance in hand,		$69 68

Reports received and Committees discharged.

12. The following Messengers were appointed to visit sister Associations, viz:

To Country Line, to be held with the Church at Tar River, Granville County, N. C ten miles South-west of Oxford, to commence Saturday before the third Sunday in August, 1861, Elders R. D. HART, WILLIAM A. ROSS, JOHN W. PURVIS, WILLIAM F. BELL, CLAYTON MOORE, and Brethren A. B. Baines, James S. Long, Jonathan Durder and N. P. Pitt.

To Little River, to be held at Bulah, Johnston County, N. C. commencing on Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1861, Elders JOHN W. PURVIS, WILLIAM A. ROSS, and Brethren C. A. Scott and William Thigpen.

Resolved, That we correspond by Minutes with the following Associations, to wit: Warwick, Delaware, Delaware River, Abbott's Creek Union, Fisher's River, Baltimore and Corresponding Virginia.

13. On motion the Minutes of the different Associations in correspondence with us was distributed to the Messengers of the Churches.

14. Elders JOHN H. DANIEL and CLAYTON MOORE, heretofore appointed to inquire and report the state and standing of the Churches at

Little Alligator and Gum Neck, being unprepared to report, were continued, with instructions to report to next Association.

15. The Elders and Brethren visiting the Sandy Grove Church, Nash County, reported favorable of her present condition, and agreed to visit said Church, as follows, till next Association, at her urgent request, and preach for them, viz:

Elder William F. Bell,	Saturday before	4th	Sunday in	October,	1860.
" John W. Purvis,	"	3d	"	Nov'r,	"
" John Stamper,	"	4th	"	Dec'r,	"
Bro. *Russel Tucker*,	"	"	"	January,	1861.
Elder Wm. A. Ross,	"	"	"	Feb'y,	"
" William Gray,	"	"	"	March,	"
" C. B. Hassell,	"	"	"	April,	"
" John H. Daniel,	"	"	"	May,	"
" David House,	"	"	"	June,	"
" L. B. Bennett,	"	"	"	July,	"
" Clayton Moore,	"	"	"	August,	"
" R. W. Peacock,	"	"	"	Sept.	"

16. *Resolved*, That Elder C. B. Hassell, and Brother Jos. D. Biggs, be appointed a Committee to prepare and have attached to these Minutes some notice of the death of Elder John Stadler, who, although not a member of our body, was almost always in attendance with us.

17. *Resolved*, That Elders C. T. Sawyer, Hodges Gallop, S. Meads, and Brother D. B. Pendleton, John Tatum, Peter Parker and Anderson M. Palmer, be appointed a Committee to prepare and submit to next Association a Biography of Elder Samuel Tatum.

18. It having been debated in this Association the propriety of continuing or bringing up the history of the same to the present time, since 1831, it was agreed that the same be submitted to the Churches, and they be requested to state in their letters to the next Association their approval or rejection of the measure.

19. *Resolved*, That our Clerk prepare these Minutes for the press, have 2,000 copies printed, distribute them to the several Churches and Associations with which we correspond, record one copy on our Record, and that he be allowed $10 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

C. B. HASSELL, *Moderator*.

Jos. D. Biggs, *Clerk*.

ELDER JOHN STADLER.

The Messengers composing the Kehukee Association, convened with the Church at Cross Roads, Edgecombe County, October, 1860, feel called on to notice the death of our estimable friend and worthy brother in Christ, Elder John Stadler, of Caswell County, N. C. who departed this life at his own residence, on the 8th March, 1860, in the 68th year of his age. Elder Stadler had been chosen Messenger from the Country Line to the Kehukee Association for twenty-one consecutive years, commencing with the year 1838, and ending in 1859. He failed only once, viz. in 1844; so that he attended the Kehukee Sessions precisely 20 years.

He was so uniformly with us, that he appeared very much like one of our own members. His advice in matters of discipline, was always highly regarded and duly appreciated, and his preaching eminently useful and acceptable.

We miss him very much now—he is gone home to the great Association above. We deeply sympathise with his own Association in her loss, and all other Associations and Churches who have enjoyed the benefit of his ministerial labors, and feel that they have sustained immense loss. But what is their loss, is his gain. The number of the redeemed is no less by his being removed to another apartment.

His great interest in the welfare of the Churches, the wide field of his ministry, and the strict purity of his moral deportment, constituted him one of the remarkable men of his age; and his memory we think will long be cherished with affection by the household of faith and all his surviving acquaintances.

Names of Churches and Counties where situated.	Ministers and Messengers.	Baptized.	Received on Profession of Faith.	Received by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions from Churches.	Yearly Meetings Sunday and Saturday before.
1. Baregrass, Martin.	William Whitaker,* Theo. Taylor,* Craven Peal.			1	1		1		27	$ 75	3d Aug.
2. Bethlehem, Tyrrell.	William Reynolds.* Not represented.								31		1st "
3. Bethlehem, Pasquotank.	D. B. Pendleton,* John Tatum.*	2							14	50	
4. Conoho, Martin.	John W. Purvis,* William F. Bell, John Bryan.	3				4	3		63	1 00	3d Sept.
5. Conetoe, Edgecombe.	John H. Daniel,* William Thigpen, William Cobb.								23	1 00	3d "
6. Concord, Washington.	*Stephen Biggs*,* Jordan Phelps,* Darius Phelps.*					1			28	50	4th "
7. Cowenjock, Currituck.	Peter Parker,* Augustus Brumsey.*						2		15	1 00	3d April.
8. Cross Roads, Edgecombe.	William Hyman,* James S. Long, Wallis Andrews.						2		24	1 00	2d Sept.
9. Deep Creek, Halifax.	*Laurence Whitehead*,* M. Pope, John White.				3				25	50	1st "
10. Elim, Currituck.	C. T. Sawyer,* Jordan Smaw.*						1		31	1 00	1st "
11. Falls Tar River, Nash.	R. D. Hart, A. B. Baines.	4		1			4		89	1 00	2d "
12. Flat Swamp, Martin.	Wm. W. K. Philpott,* Orman Gray, Irvin Page.	1							27	1 00	1st "
13. Flatty Creek, Pasquotank.	Stanton Meads,* *A. M. Palmer.**	2							17	1 00	2d Nov.
14. Fishing Creek, Halifax.	Not represented.								30		4th Sept.
15. Great Swamp, Pitt.	David House, Wm. A. Ross.	2		1			1		57	1 00	4th "
16. Grindell Creek, Pitt.	Willis Crandell,* J. H. Langley.				1				24	50	2d "
17. Gum Neck, Tyrrell.	Not represented.								14		3d Sept.
18. Kehukee, Halifax.	John Stamper, Jethro Edmunds.					2		1	97	1 00	3d Aug.
19. Lawrence's Edgecombe.	Turner Bass, N. Pitt.	1			3	1	3		30	1 00	4th "
20. Little Alligator, Tyrrell.	Not represented.										
21. Morattock, Washington.	William Gray, R. W. Peacock.	3						1	94	1 00	3 "
22. North Creek, Beaufort.	Joseph H. Clark, John Herrington.*	1				1	1	1	24	25	4th "
23. Peach Tree, Franklin.	*Russel Tucker*, Edmund Edwards.						1		35	75	3d "
24. Picot, Martin.	Clayton Moore, William B. Perry.*	4						1	31	75	1st "

25.	Providence, Currituck.	HODGES GALLOP,* Jesper Toler.*	7					1		17	1	00	2d Aug.
26.	Pungo, Beaufort.	Aquilla Davis,* David Carter.*								12		25	2d "
27.	Rocky Swamp, Halifax.	L. B. BENNETT.	2				1			37		50	2d "
28.	Sandy Grove, Nash.	*J. B. Brantley,** A. B. Baines, Sen.*	4						6	24		50	2d Oct.
29.	Sappony, Nash.	Joel Bavus,* C. A. Scott.	2		1		1			39		70	
30.	Scuppernong, Tyrrell.	Not represented.								8			2d Aug.
31.	Skewarkey, Martin.	C. B. HASSELL, Joseph D. Biggs.	2		4	1		2		88	1	00	2d "
32.	So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde.	A. B. SWINDELL,* *Albert Cartwright*, William Harris.	11					2	2	91	1	00	2d "
33.	So. Quay, So. Ampton, Va.	J. LANGFORD,* Joseph J. Laurence,* Jonathan Darden.						2		54	1	00	1st Sept.
34.	Sparta, Edgecombe.	Edward Cobb, James Carney.	3							19	1	00	4th "
35.	Smithwick's Creek, Martin.	*Henry Peal,** *Levi Rogerson,** Noah Peal, David Singleton.			1			1		60	1	00	4th Aug.
36.	Spring Green, Martin.	William Brown, Bryant Bennett.			1			2		62	1	00	4th Sept.
37.	Tarboro', Edgecombe.	*Thomas O. Berry,** Coffield King, William Warren.	3					1		54	1	00	1st Aug.
38.	Washington, Beaufort.	James W. Satchwell, Wm. D. Singleton.		5				1		16		50	1st "
39.	White Plains, Beaufort.	JONATHAN WALLACE,* ARNET WATERS,* J. G. Bowen, Wm. W. Waters.	2				2	3		27		50	1st "
40.	Williams', Edgecombe.	WILLIE PITMAN,* Noah Leggitt, William Billops.	5					1		36		50	3d "
		TOTAL, . . .	64	5	10	9	13	35	12	1494	27	95	

Note.—Ordained Ministers in CAPITALS; Licentiates in *Italics.*

Those marked thus (*) not present.

Churches not represented, numbers stand as last reported.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND POST OFFICE ADDRESS.

William Hyman,	Tarborough.
John H. Daniel,	"
Wm. F. Bell,	"
Willie Pittman,	"
Thomas O. Berry,	"
William Whitaker,	Williamston.
C. B. Hassell,	"
Wm. B. Perry,	"
Henry Peal,	"
Levi Rogerson,	"
William Reynolds,	Columbia
Stanton Meads,	Elizabeth City.
Anderson M. Palmer.	"
Wm. W. K. Philpott.	Hamilton.
John W. Purvis,	"
William Gray,	Plymouth.
R. W. Peacock,	"
Stephen Biggs.	"
John Stamper,	Scotland Neck.
Lawrence Whitehead,	"
C. T. Sawyer,	Powell's Point.
Hodges Gallop,	"
Robert D. Hart,	Oxford.
David House,	Greenville.
William A. Ross,	"
Clayton Moore,	Jamesville.
L. B. Bennett,	Brinkleyville.
J. B. Brantley,	Nashville.
A. B. Swindell,	Swan Quarter.
Albert Cartwright,	"
Arnet Waters,	Washington,
Jonathan Wallace,	"
Jonathan Langford,	South Quay, Va.
Russell Tucker,	Louisburg.

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE

BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

GREAT SWAMP M. H., PITT COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

COMMENCING

SATURDAY BEFORE THE FIRST SUNDAY

IN

OCTOBER, 1868.

———:o:———

TARBOROUGH, N. C.:
CHARLES & BIGGS, BOOK & JOB PRINTERS,
1868.

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE

BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

GREAT SWAMP IN E. PITT COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA,

COMMENCING

SATURDAY BEFORE THE FIRST SUNDAY

IN

OCTOBER, 1854.

TARBOROUGH, N. C:
CHARLES L. HUGGS, BOOK & JOB PRINTER.
1854.

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION.

SATURDAY, Oct. 3d, 1868.

1. The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder *P. Hartwell*, of New Jersey, from John 3rd chapt., 5 verse, "Verily, verily I say unto thee except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God."

2. The messengers from the several Churches then assembled, and the Association was opened with prayer by Elder *Clayton Moore*; when Elder *C. B. Hassell* was chosen Moderator, Brother Joseph D. Biggs Clerk, and Elder *R. D. Hart* and Brother Bryant Bennett Assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting Brethren and Messengers from sister Associations invited to seats.

Elders *Thomas Goodwin* and *Arch. Jones* were requested to preach at the stand to-day.

4. Letters from 34 Churches were received and read; Names of the Messengers and state of the Churches enrolled in the table of Churches.

5. Called for Corresponding Letters and Messengers from Sister Associations.

Elder *A. Partin* presented a letter from the Little River Association which was read and received.

Country Line Association was represented by Bro. C. A. Howard; White Oak represented by minutes.

Contentnea Association by Minutes and the following brethren, Elders *Noah Adams*, *Arch. Jones*, *Thomas Goodwin* and *Josiah Nelson* and Brethren B. P. PITT, John Smith, C. C. Bland, James McDaniel, R. R. Dupree and Benjamin Smith.

Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick and Salisbury Minutes by Elder *P. Hartwell.*

Mayo Minutes.

Corresponding Meeting Va. Minutes.

6. The following Committees were appointed with instructions to report on Monday next, viz:

Brethren William Thigpen and Archibald Staton on Finance. Elder *Clayton Moore* to write a Letter of Correspondence to the Contentnea and Brother Asa Biggs to write to the White Oak Associations.

7. Elders *P. Hartwell*, *Thomas Goodwin* and *A. Partin* were elected to preach to-morrow, worship to commence at 10 o'clock, A. M.

8. *Resolved*, That our next Association be held with the Church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, to commence Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1869; and that Elder *R. D. Hart* preach the Introductory Sermon and Elder *John H. Daniel* his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock, A. M.

The Association then adjourned 'til Monday morning 9 o'clock, with praise by Elder *C. B. Hassell.*

SUNDAY, Oct. 4th, 1868.

Elder *A. Partin* introduced the services of the day and preached from Mark, 11 chap., 1st to 9th verses inclusive, "and when they came nigh to Jerusalem unto Bethpage and Bethany at the Mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied whereon never man sat, loose him and bring him, and if any man say unto you why do ye this? Say ye that the Lord hath need of him, and straightway he will send him hither. And they went their way and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him, and certain of them that stood there said unto them, what do ye loosing the colt; and they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded, and they let them go, and they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him, and he set upon him, and many spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches off the trees and strewed them in the way, and they that went before and they that followed cried, saying Hosanna, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord."

Elder *P. Hartwell* followed and preached from Hebrews, 2nd chap. 14th and 15th verses, "For as much then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same, that through death, he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is the devil, and deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage."

The weather was very inclement, but marked attention was paid to the preaching and we hope the labors were attended with divine blessing.

———:o:———

MONDAY, Oct. 5th, 1868.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder P. *Hartwell*, and proceeded to business.

The names of the Messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of Churches.

9. Elder P. *Hartwell* was appointed to preach to-day after the close of the Association.

10. The Committees appointed on Saturday were called on to report. The Committee appointed to write to the Contentnea Association handed forward a letter which was read and received, and the following Brethren appointed Messengers, Elder *John W. Purvis*, *John H. Daniel*, *C. B. Hassell*, *Russel Tucker* and Brethren A. B. Baines, S. T. Price, Jethro Edwards and Edwin Cobb.

The Committee appointed to write to White Oak Association handed forward a letter which was read and received and Elder *John H. Daniel* appointed Messenger.

The Committee of Finance reported that there was in the hands of the Treasurer at the close of last Association the sum of - - - $78 50.

Paid for Printing last year's Minutes - -	$25 00	
Paid Clerk for Services - - - - -	10 00	35 00
		$43 50
Received from the Churches at this time - - -		49 75
Leaving in the hands of the Treasurer - - -		$93 25

Report received and Committee discharged.

11. The following Messengers were appointed to visit Sister Associations, viz:

To Country Line, to be held with the Church at Moore's Creek, to commence Saturday before the third Sunday in August, 1869, Elders *John* W. *Purvis* and *John* H. *Daniel* and Brethern R. H. Harris, S. T. Price and A. B. Baines.

To Little River, to be held with the Church at Reedy Prong, Johnson County, to commence Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1869, Elders *C. B. Hussell, Russel Tucker* and *Wm. A. Ross.*

To Salisbury, Maryland, Elders P. *Hartwell* and C. *B. Hussell.*

To Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River and Warwick, Elders *R. D. Hart* and P. *Hartwell.*

Resolved, That we correspond by Minutes with the following Associations viz: Abbott's Creek Union; Fisher's River, Mayo and Corresponding Virginia.

Resolved, That we send Minutes and request a Correspondence with the following Associations in Georgia, viz: Upatoc, Macon County; Oakmulgee, Newton County; Etcheconnee, Monroe County and Primitive Ebenezer, Wilkinson County.

12. It appearing to this Association that the Scuppernong Church is reduced to two Members; it is resolved that the name of said Church be dropped from the Minutes, and that the members remaining be advised to attach themselves to some other Church of the same faith and order.

13. The Committee appointed to visit the Church at Fishing Creek reported, the report received and Committee discharged.

14. The Committee appointed to visit the Churches at Bethlehem, Cowinjock, Elim, Flatty Creek and Providence, report that they were prevented from visiting the Churches and the reasons therefor. The Committee was excused, and most of the said Churches being now represented by letter, the Committee was discharged.

15. *Resolved*, that our Clerk have 1500 Copies of the present Minutes printed, distributed to the Churches and Associations with whom we Correspond, record one Copy on our Records and that he be allowed for his services $10.

16. The Minutes received from the several Associations in Correspondence with us were then distributed to the Messengers of the Churches.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed, with praise by Elder *C. B.* Hassell.

Jos. D. Biggs, Clerk. C. B. HASSELL, Moderator.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Baptised.	Received on Profession of Faith.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. in Fellowship	Contributions. DOL	CTS
1. Baregrass, Martin,	*Wm. Whitaker*,* S. Rogerson, J. S. Whichard,								21	1	50
2. Bethlehem, Tyrrell,	*William Reynolds*,* Williams Barnes,*	1	1		1	1	1		31	1	25
3. Bethlehem, Pasquotank,	Not represented.								17		
4. Conoho, Martin,	*John W. Purvis*, Benjamin Martin,	5		1			2		64	2	00
5. Conetoe, Edgecombe,	*J. H. Daniel*, William Thigpen,								21	1	50
6. Concord, Washington,	Carney Spruill,* Jordan Phelps,*								18	1	00
7. Cowenjock, Currituck,	Letter,	2							15	1	50
8. Cross Roads, Edgecombe,	J. W. Andrews, R. H. Harris,	2				1			19	1	50
9. Deep Creek, Halifax,	L. WHITEHEAD,* Marcellus Pope,*								10	1	00
10. Elim, Currituck,	Letter,	9							45	2	00
11. Falls Tar River, Nash,	*R. D. Hart*, A. B. Baines,	8		1		2	2		89	3	00
12. Flat Swamp, Martin,	J. A. Robason, Standly Overton,	3		1		1	1		26	1	50
13. Flatty Creek, Pasquotank,	Letter,	2					3		19	1	00
14. Fishing Creek, Halifax,	Letter,								6		50
15. Great Swamp, Pitt,	*David House*, *William A. Ross*,					5			35	2	00
16. Grindell Creek, Pitt,	J. H. Langley,						1		10		50
17. Kehukee, Halifax,	*John Stamper*, Jethro Edmunds.					31	2		67		50
18. Lawrence's, Edgecombe,	N. G. Pitt, William Faithful,*	1				1			28	1	50
19. Morattock, Washington,	*Willam Gray*, *R. W. Peacock*,*	8						3	82	2	00
20. North Creek, Beaufort,	Ira H. Topping, Abram Wilkerson,	16							40	1	50
21. Peach Tree, Franklin,	*Russel Tucker*, Edmund Sykes,*	2					1		27	1	00
22. Picot, Martin,	*Clayton Moore*, *William B. Perry*,						1		15	1	00
23. Providence, Currituck,	Letter,					3	3		16	2	00
24. Pungo, Beaufort,	Aquilla Davis,* David Carter,*	3					3	1	13	1	00
25. Rocky Swamp, Halifax,	*L. B. Bennett*,* J. O. Sherron,*	1				4			17	1	00

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Baptised.	Received on Profession of Faith.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. in Fellowship	Contributions. DOL	CTS
26. Sandy Grove, Nash,	M. Stallings,* J. B. BRANTLEY,*							2	20		75
27. Sappony, Nash,	Not represented,								28		
28. Skewarkey, Martin,	*C. B. Hassell,* Joseph D. Biggs,	4				1	2		67	2	00
29. So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde,	*Albert Cartwright,* Micajah Sawyer,*	1			1	4	5	2	71	1	50
30. So. Quay, Southampton, Va.,	Not represented.								27		
31. Sparta, Edgecombe,	Edwin Cobb, James Carney,*								19	1	50
32. Smithwick's Creek, Martin,	*Levi Rogerson,* S. D. Ward, *Henry Peal,*					1	1		45	1	50
33. Spring Green, Martin,	S. T. Price, Bryant Bennett,	2				1	3		38	2	00
34. Tarboro', Edgecombe,	Asa Biggs, Coffield King,			1			2		46	4	00
35. Washington, Beaufort,	William D. Singleton, Miles Cannady,						1		12		75
36. White Plains, Beaufort,	Levin Osborn,* James G. Bowen,						1		26	1	00
37. William's, Edgecombe,	B. BRYANT,* J. W. JOHNSON,* L. B. Bradley,	2							40	1	50
	TOTAL,	72	1	4	2	56	35	8	1196	49	75

NOTE.—Ordained Ministers in SMALL CAPITOLS; Licentiates in *Italics*; Those marked thus * not represented; Churches not represented, numbers stand as last reported.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND POST OFFICE ADDRESS.

John H. Daniel,	Tarboro', N. C.
Wm. F. Bell,	" "
THOMAS O'BERRY,	" "
WILLIAM WARREN,	" "
BLOUNT BRYANT,	" "
J. W. JOHNSON,	" "
Wm. Whitaker,	Williamston, N. C.
C. B. Hassell,	" "
Wm. B. Perry,	" "
Henry Peal,	" "
Levi Rogerson,	" "
JOHN R. ROSS,	" "
Wm. Reynolds,	Columbia, "
Stanton Meads,	Elizabeth City, "
A. M. PALMER,	" "
John W. Purvis,	Hamilton, "
Wm. Gray,	Plymouth, "
R. W. Peacock,	" "
N. H. Harrison,	" "
John Stamper,	Scotland Neck, "
LAWRENCE WHITEHEAD,	" "
C. T. Sawyer,	Powell's Point, "
Hodges Gallop,	" "
John D. Wicker,	" "
C. F. CRANK,	" "
Robert D. Hart,	Oxford, "
David House,	Greenville, "
Wm. A. Ross,	" "
Clayton Moore,	Jamesville, "
L. B. Bennett,	Brinkleyville, "
J. B. BRANTLY,	Nashville, "
Albert Cartwright,	Swan Quarter, "
Russel Tucker,	Louisburg, "

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

WAKE FOREST UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

OF THE

KEHUKEE

BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

FLAT SWAMP M. H., MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

COMMENCING

SATURDAY BEFORE THE FIRST SUNDAY

IN

October, 1869.

TARBOROUGH, N. C.:
CHARLES & BIGGS, BOOK AND JOB PRINTERS.
1869.

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION.

SATURDAY, Oct. 2, 1869.

1. The introductory sermon was preached by Elder *Silas H. Durand*, from Isaiah 33rd chapter, and 20th verse, "Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities; thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken."

2. The Messengers from the several Churches then assembled, and the Association was opened with prayer by Elder *C. B. Hassell*, when Elder *C. B. Hassell* was chosen Moderator; Brother Joseph D. Biggs, Clerk, and Elder *R. D. Hart* and Brother B. Bennett, Assist. Clerks.

3. Visiting Brethren and Messengers from sister Associations invited to seats.

Elders *David Moore* and *Noah Adams* were requested to preach at the stand to-day.

4. Letters from 36 Churches were received and read. Names of the Messengers and state of the Churches enrolled in the table of Churches.

5. Called for Corresponding Letters and Messengers from sister Associations.

Elders *A. N. Hall* and *David Moore* presented a file of Minutes of the Country Line Association.

A letter was received and read from the Little River Association by Brethren Wm. A. Wyatt and E. Stewart.

Elder *Noah Adams* and Brethren Pitt and Dupree presented a file of minutes of the Contentnea Association.

Minutes from Salisbury, Maryland, Corresponding Meeting Va., Delaware River, Warwick, Delaware and Baltimore were presented by Elders *P. Hartwell* and *S. H Durand.*

Minutes of the Upatoie and Ocmulgee Associations, Georgia, and Abbotts Creek Union, N. C., were received.

6. Resolved that the Moderator be appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

7. The following Committees were appointed with instructions to

report on Monday next, viz.;

Brethren William Thigpen and A. B. Baines on Finance; Brother Asa Biggs to write a letter of correspondence to the Contentnea Association, and Elder *Clayton Moore* to write to the White Oak Association.

8. Elders *P. Hartwell*, *S. H. Durand* and *A. N. Hall* were elected to preach to-morrow, worship to commence at 10 o'clock, A. M.

9. *Resolved*, That our next Association be held with the Church at Deep Creek, Halifax county, to commence Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1870, and that Elder *C. B. Hassell* preach the introductory sermon, and Elder *J. H. Daniel* his alternate; worship to commence at 11 o'clock, A. M.

The Association then adjourned till Monday morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, Oct. 3rd, 1869.

The services of the day were introduced by Elder *A. N. Hall*, who preached from 1st Corinthians, 15th chap. 25th and 26th verses, "For he must reign till he hath put all enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death."

Elder *S. H. Durand* followed and preached from Revelations, 21st chap. and 6th verse, "And he said unto me, it is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst the water of life freely."

Elder *P. Hartwell* closed and preached from Phillippians 2nd chap. and 12th and 13th verses, "Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence work out your own salvation with fear and trembling: For it is God which worketh in you, both to will and to do of his good pleasure."

The weather was very inclement, but a very large congregation attended, and the preaching was faithfully done, and we hope a blessing attended the labors of the day.

———:o:———

MONDAY, Oct. 4th, 1869.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder *Clayton Moore* and proceeded to business.

The names of the Messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of Churches.

10. Elders *P. Hartwell* and *S. H. Durand* were appointed to preach to-day.

11. The Committees appointed on Saturday were called on to report. The Committee appointed to write a letter of correspondence to the Contentnea Association handed one which was read and received and the following brethren appointed Messengers, Elders *John H. Daniel*, *Wm. A. Ross*, *R. D. Hart*, *A. N. Hall*, and *David Moore* and Brother Stephen Outterbridge.

The Committee appointed to write to the White Oak handed forward a letter which was read and approved and the following Brethren appointed Messengers. viz.: Elders *John* H. *Daniel* and *John* W. *Purvis* and Brother James Carney.

The Committee of Finance reported that there was in the hands of the Treasurer at the close of last Association the sum of $93 25

Paid for printing last year's Minutes,	$40 00	
Paid expenses and Postage,	97	
Paid Clerk for services,	10 00	
		50 97
		$42 28
Received from the Churches at this time,		45 25
Leaving in the hands of the Treasurer,		$87 53

Report received and Committee discharged.

12. The following Messengers were appointed to sister Associations, viz.:

To Country Line, to be held at Camp Creek, Orange county, 18 miles North of Durham's Station, to commence on Saturday before the third Sunday in August, 1870, Elder *John* W. *Purvis*, *John* H. *Daniel*, W. *A. Ross*, *C. B. Hassell*, *Russell Tucker* and Brethren James Carney and R. H. Harris.

To Little River, to be held at Hannah's Creek M. H., Johnston Co., to commence Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1870.

Elders *Wm. Reynolds*, *Russel Tucker* and *John H. Daniel*.

To Salisbury, Maryland, Elders *P. Hartwell* and *S.* H. *Durand*.

To Baltimore, Elders *P. Hartwell*, *S.* H. *Durand*, and *C. B. Hassell*, and Bro. Asa Biggs.

To Delaware, Elders C. *B. Hassell*, *P. Hartwell* and *S.* H. *Durand*.

To Delaware River, Elders C. *B. Hassell P. Hartwell* and *S.* H. *Durand*.

To Warwick, Elders C. B. *Hassell*, *S.* H. *Durand* and P. *Hartwell*.

13. *Resolved*, That we correspond with the following Associations by minutes, viz: Abbott's Creek Union, Fisher's River, Mayo, Corresponding Virginia, Upatoe, Oakmulgee, Etcheconne and Primitive Ebenezer in Georgia.

14. Appointed the Clerk and Assistant Clerks a Committee to distribute the minutes.

15. The following Elders agreed to visit the Church at South Quay, Va., and preach monthly:

Elder C. B. *Hassell*, in November.
" *John W. Purvis*, in December.
" *Wm. Reynolds*, in January, 1870.
" *Wm. A. Ross*, in February.
" *John* H. *Daniel*, in March.
" *R.* D. *Hart*, in April.

" *Clayton Moore*, in May.
" *David* Howe, in June.
" *R.* W. *Peacock*, in July.
" *John* W. *Purvis*, in August.
" *R.* D. *Hart*, in September.

16. Elder *Clayton Moore* was appointed to write a Biography of Elder *Wm.* B. *Perry*, and have it attached to these minutes.

17. *Resolved*, That our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed, distributed to the Churches and Associations with whom we correspond, record one copy on our Record, and that he be allowed for his services $10.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed by the Moderator.

C. B. HASSELL, MODERATOR.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Elders and Messengers composing the Kehukee Association, now sitting in Conference with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county, North Carolina—To the Associations and Churches with whom we correspond, sendeth greeting:

Beloved Brethren—Through the abounding goodness, and amid the manifold mercies of a covenant-keeping God, we have been permitted to hold another of our annual meetings, during which our hearts have been cheered and our spirits revived by the presence of your messengers and by the glad tidings of salvation by grace which they brought with them.

The preaching was faithful, the doctrine one, the deliberation harmonious, and the feeling apparently intense love.

Brethren from different States and a large number of Associations were present, all speaking the language of Canaan and evincing their birth to be of heavenly origin.

The rain which fell on the second day of our meeting caused the preaching to be within doors, which prevented hundreds, and perhaps thousands, from hearing the word preached who expected to, but those who did hear gave marked attention, and many of them appeared deeply interested.

Each returning session of our body brings with it increased assurances to our poor hearts that salvation is of the Lord.

The messengers' letters and minutes received from the large number of Associations with whom we are in correspondence all indicate the continued existence and prosperity of the undivided kingdom of Christ. All other kingdoms rise and fall, and are subject to decay; but the kingdom of our Emmanuel is indissoluble—it can neither be shaken or destroyed, and will abide forever.

The Kehukee Association has passed through many trying scenes since its organization 104 years ago, but through the loving kindness and tender mercy of our God, she has passed through these scenes in safety, and stands this day a monument of God's power and love.

It will be seen by reference to our table of churches that the number of persons baptized last year has been greater than for many years preceding; and we are persuaded that our ministering brethren are more devoted to the work than formerly.

We earnestly desire a continuance of your correspondence with us, by messengers and minutes, and hope the Lord will enable us to respond in faithfulness and love.

We expect our next Association to be held with the church at Deep Creek, Halifax county, North Carolina, when and where we hope to meet your messengers and hear from you again.

Jos. D. Biggs, Clerk. C. B. Hassell, Moderator.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Baptized	Rec'd on Prof'n of Faith	Received by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions.
1. Baregrass, Martin	Wm. Whitaker,* S. Rogerson, Theo. Taylor						2		19	$1 00
2. Bethlehem, Tyrrell	Wm. Reynolds, W. B. Liverman	2							32	1 25
3. Bethlehem, Pasquotank	Letter		1		1		3		12	00 00
4. Conoho, Martin	J. W. Purvis, Wm. F. Bell	2	2	1		1	1		63	2 00
5. Conetoe, Edgecombe	J. H. Daniel, Wm. Thigpen	2							23	1 00
6. Concord, Washington	Stephen Biggs,* Moses Jethro,* J. W. Clifton*	2					1	1	20	1 00
7. Cowenjock, Currituck	J. T. Hampton, Wm. Tatum*	1							17	1 50
8. Cross Roads, Edgecombe	J. W. Andrews, R. H. Harris	2					1		20	1 50
9. Deep Creek, Halifax	*Lawrence Whitehead,** Mark Parker*	1							16	1 00
10. Elim, Currituck	J. D. Wicker, C. T. Crank, *Josiah D. Perry**	11		1	2	3			53	2 00
11. Falls Tar River, Nash	R. D. Hart, A. B. Baines	2	1			3			90	2 00
12. Elat Swamp, Martin	*John L. Ross,** S. Overton, J. A. Robason	4							30	1 00
13. Flatty Creek, Pasquotank	Stanton Meads,* Charles Meads, John Meads	4				2			20	1 00
14. Fishing Creek, Halifax	Letter								6	50
15. Great Swamp, Pitt	David House, Wm. A. Ross					3	2		31	2 00
16. Grindell Creek, Pitt	J. H. Langley	1		2	2				9	50
17. Kehukee, Halifax	John Stamper, J. Edmunds					2	3	1	61	1 00
18. Lawrence's, Edgecombe	N. Pitt, Wm. Faithful	3	1			1			32	1 50
19. Morattock, Washington	William Gray, R. W. Peacock, N. W. Harrison,*	11		1		6			76	2 00
20. North Creek, Beaufort	Ira H. Topping. D. W. Topping	20			1	5			54	1 50
21. Peach Tree, Franklin	Russel Tucker, E. Sykes*					1			26	1 00
22. Picot, Martin	Clayton Moore, J. R. Mizell					2			13	1 00

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Baptized	Rec'd on Profn of Faith	Received by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions.
23. Providence, Currituck	H. GALLOP,* R. B. Brantly	23	..	..	..	3	2	..	39	2 [illegible]
24. Pungo, Beaufort	Daniel Paul,* David Cartar*	8	..	..	..	..	1	..	20	1 [illegible]
25. Rocky Swamp, Halifax	L. B. BENNETT,* J. O. Shearon*	..	..	..	..	1	1	..	14	[illegible]
26. Sandy Grove, Nash	*J. B Brantley*,* M. Stallings*	3	..	..	..	..	..	3	28	[illegible]
27. Sappony, Nash	Joel Barnes,* Israel Cockrel*	7	..	..	..	..	..	..	23	1 [illegible]
28. Skewarkey, Martin	C. B. HASSELL, Joseph D. Biggs	8	..	..	..	1	..	..	74	2 [illegible]
29. South Mattamuskeet, Hyde	A. CARTWRIGHT,* Wm. Harris	4	..	..	..	..	3	1	33	1 [illegible]
30. South Quay, Southampton Co., Va	Not represented	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27	00 [illegible]
31 Sparta, Edgecombe	James Carney, E. Cobb	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	18	1 [illegible]
32. Smithwick's Creek, Martin	L. ROGERSON, HENRY PEAL	3	..	..	1	..	1	..	46	1 [illegible]
33. Spring Green, Martin	S. T. Price, S. Outterbridge	4	..	..	1	..	1	..	39	2 [illegible]
34. Tarboro, Edgecombe	*William Warren, Thomas O'Berry*, Asa Biggs	5	..	..	..	..	4	..	43	2 [illegible]
35. Washington, Beaufort	W. D. Singleton, G. W. Alligood*	1	..	..	..	1	..	..	13	[illegible]
36. White Plains, Beaufort	J. G. Bowen, Levin Osborn*	3	..	..	..	1	3	..	25	1 [illegible]
37. Williams', Edgecombe	*B. Bryan, J. W. Johnson*, William Billups	..	..	..	..	3	1	..	25	1 [illegible]
	TOTAL	140	1	4	6	22	51	7	1,251	$45 [illegible]

NOTE.--Ordained Ministers in SMALL CAPITALS. Licentiates in *Italics*. Those marked thus* were absent. Churches not represented their numbers stand as last reported.

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND NINTH SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

Falls Tar River, Nash Co., N. C.

COMMENCING

Saturday before the First Sunday

IN

OCTOBER, 1874.

NORFOLK, VA.
PRINTED AT WISE'S JOB PRINTING OFFICE,
1874.

MINUTES

OF THE

KEHUKEE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION.

SATURDAY, Oetober 3d, 1874.

The Introductory Sermon was preaehed by Elder *C. B. Hassell*, from Mieah, 5th chap. "Now gather thyself into troops, O daughter of troops, &e."

The Messengers from the several Churehes then assembled, and the Assoeiation was opened with prayer by Elder *C. B. Hassell*, and proeeeded to business : when Elder *C. B. Hassell* was chosen Moderator, and Brother Joseph D. Biggs, Clerk, who was permitted to call to his assistanee Brethren Bryant Bennett and A. B. Bains.

Visiting Brethren and Messengers from Sister Associations invited to seats.

Resolved, That a Committee of Arrangements be appointed to consist of the Moderator and Brethren A. E. Ricks, A. B. Bains, *P. D. Gold* and Jos. D. Biggs.

Elders *J. S. Dameron* and *Aaron Davis* preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 33 Churches were received and read. Names of the Messengers and state of the Churches enrolled in the table of Churehes.

Petitionary Letters for membership into this Association were ealled for, when one was presented by their Messengers. L. Bartholomew and W. B. Uzzle, from Hickory Roek, Franklin County, and the Church was received into this body. Also a letter from the Church at Castalia, Nash County, by their Messengers, Samuel Lancaster and Joseph Harper, which was also admitted into this body.

Called for Corresponding Letters and Messengers from Sister Associations, and the following were reeeived :

From White Oak, Elder *Aaron Davis* with Minutes.
" Country Line, Elders *A. N. Hall, D. R. Moore, Jas. A. Birch, Jas. S. Dameron* and Brethren Blaylock and Gilliam.
" Contentnea. Elders *Gold, Pitt, Moore, Wm. Woodard, Pitt*, and Brethren J. S. Woodard, Hines Proctor, Dupree, Thorne, Griffin, Fred'k Proctor, Braswell, Hill, Powell and Jackson.
" Little River, Elder *J. E. Adams* and brethren Seth Woodall, L. D. Bailey, Robert Hatcher, Bennett Bullock and J. D. Smith, with minutes.
" Abbotts Creek Union, Elder *L. J. Bodenhamer*,.
" Delaware River, Elder *P. Hartwell*, and Bro. J. T. Blackwell, with minutes.
" Warwick Minutes.
" Virginia Corresponding, "
" Chemung, "
" Delaware, "
" Baltimore, "
" Salisbury, "
" Mayo, "

Appointed Elder *Sylvester Hassell* to write a letter of Correspondenee, to be attaehed to these Minutes.

The following Committees were appointed with instruetions to report on Monday next: Brethren A. Staton and A. E. Ricks on Finanee ; Brother Wm. A. Thigpen to write to the Contentnea Association and Brother A. B. Bains to the White Oak.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the ehureh at Williams', Edgeeombe County, N. C., to commence Saturday before the first Sunday in Oetober, 1875, and that Elder *C. B. Hassell* preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder *John W. Purvis* his alternate ; worship to commence at 11 o'eloek, A. M.

Resolved, That worship commenee to-morrow at 10 o'eloek, A. M.

The Assoeiation then adjourned til Monday morning, 9 o'eloek.

SUNDAY, October 4th. 1874.

Elder *L. J. Bodenhamer* introdueed the serviees in preaching from Romans, 5th chapter, last verse, "That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord."

Elder *P. Hartwell* followed and preached from Titus, 2nd chapter, 11th and 12th verses, "For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, teaching us that denying ungodliness and worldly lusts we should live soberly, righteously and godly in this present world."

A short intermission was given, when Elder *A. N. Hall* preached from Judges, 3rd chapter and latter part of 20th verse, "I have a message from God unto thee."

The exercises closed by the Moderator. A very large congregation was in attendance, and we hope a blessing may attend the labors of the day.

—— MONDAY, October 5th, 1874.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder *Dameron*.

The names of the Messengers were called over, and those absent marked in the Table of Churches.

Elder *D. R. Moore*, Brother JAMES S. WOODARD, and Elder *P. Hartwell* preached at the stand to-day, worship eommencing at 10 o'eloek, A. M.

The Committees appointed on Saturday were ealled on to report.

The one appointed to write to the Contentnea Association handed forward a letter which was read and reccived, and Elders *N. H. Harrison* and *Aaron Davis* appointed Messengers.

A letter was presented, to the White Oak Assoeiation, whieh was read and received. and Elder *Wm. Warren* and Brethren J. W. Andrews and Rich'd Alsbrook appointed Messengers.

The Corresponding Letter was read and received and ordered to be printed with these Minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported that there was in the hands of the Treasurer at the close of the last Association, the sum of - - - $92 32

Paid for printing last years Minutes - - - -	$31 30	
Paid for Postage, - - - - - -	50	
Paid Clerk for Services - - - - - -	10 00	
		41 80
		$50 52
Received from the Churches at this time, - - - -		40 60
Leaving in the hands of the Treasurer, - - , -		$91 12

Report receeived and committee discharged.

The following Messengers were appointed to visit Sister Associations, viz:

To Country Line to be held at Upper South Hyco, Person Co., North of Hillsboro, Tuesday after the 3rd Sunday in August, 1875, Elders *C. B. Hassell*, *Wm. A, Ross. David House*, *Thos. O'Berry* and *Wm. F. Bell.*

To Little River, to be held at New Hope, Harnett County, about 27 miles South of Raleigh, on the road to Fayetteville, to commence Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1875, Elders *Thomas O'Berry* and *Wm. F. Bell.*

To Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River. Warwick, Chemung, Western Conferenee, Elder *J. S. Dameron* and Brother Asa Biggs.

To Salisbury, Brother Asa Biggs.

Resolved, That we correspond by Minutes with the following Assoeiations, viz: Abbotts Creek Union, Fishers River, Mayo, Corresponding Virginia, Upatoe, Oakmulgee, Etcheconne, Primitive Ebenezer, and Union, in Georgia, and Stone's River and Cumberland in Tennessee.

The Committee appointed in the case of Fishing Creek Church reported, and on motion agreed that we recommend the Church to dissolve, and with the consent of the Church appointed the following Committee to assist in forming a Presbytery to dissolve them: Elders *L. B. Bennett, Thos. O'Berry, J. W. Johnson* and Brother J. H. Pippin.

The Biography of Elder *John H. Daniel* was submitted, read and received, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes

The question submitted to the Churches in regard to changing the time of the meeting of this Association was responded to, and it appearing that no change is desirable, Resolved, That this body meet as formerly, Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October.

The Minutes received from Sister Associations were distributed to the Messengers.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2000 copies of these Minutes printed, distribute to the Churches and Associations with whom we correspond, record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed $10.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed, by the Moderator.

C. B. HASSELL, Moderator.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

Biography of Elder JOHN H. DANIEL.

The subject of this memoir was born 17th September, 1801, in Green County, near Stantonsburg, N. C. His parents were Stephen and Huldah Daniel—his mother's maiden name was Smock.

Elder *Daniel* moved from Green County to Edgecombe County in 1824, and settled in Conetoe within three miles of Tarboro, the county seat.

In December, 1825, he was married to Maniza Long, daughter of Wm. Long, of said County, with whom he lived 46 years. By her he had born to him thirteen children, only three of whom survived him, one son and two daughters, viz: George Thomas Daniel, Ann E., now wife of Joshua Rouse, and Huldah L., wife of John R. Dickson. Of the ten children who died before he did, some were very young, others grown, and two of them were married and left children.

Elder *Daniel* was one of the most active and industrious men found in any community. He was a very successful farmer and much engaged in clearing, draining and improving lands. He raised bountifully and distributed in a like manner to his brethren and friends, and the needy in general.

From some cause his mind gave way in 1855 and in October of that year he was taken to the Lunatic Asylum in the City of Philadelphia, were he remained about ten months. On returning home he appeared to be restored, and attended to his business again very well for many years. He passed through the trials and vicissitudes of the late war among the States, with great patience and usefulness. He frequently visited the Confederate Camps during that dreadful conflict of arms, and administered to the necessities of Confederate soldiers. He spent a vast deal of money, time and labor in that cause, both at home and abroad. His services and usefulness therein will long be remembered by soldiers and their families.

In the year 1871 he thought derangement was about to seize his mind again, and voluntarily went to the same Asylum, taking a friend with him. There he remained until the death of his wife, which took place on the 7th of Nov., 1871. Then he returned home and attended to his business again, but with a more unsettled mind than before. On the 12th of June, 1872, he was married to a Sister in the Church, Mrs. Susan A. Jones, of South Quay, Virginia, with whom he lived about ten months.

He was taken sick in February, 1873, and his mind as well as body, was soon discovered to be diseased again; and after lingering a long time, sometimes awfully deranged and desperate, he was released by death from his sufferings on the 16th of April, 1873.

On the 3d Sunday in December, 1829, Elder *Daniel* was, by Elder *Thomas Dupree*, baptized a member of the Church at Conetoe. He was ordained Deacon of said Church on the 3d Sunday in July, 1831, by Elders *Thomas Dupree* and *Joshua Lawrence*. On Saturday before the 3d Sunday in 1833, he was liberated by the Church to exercise his gifts, and on the 3d Sunday in July, 1837, was ordained to

the administration of Gospel ordinances, by a Presbytery composed of Elders *William Hyman* and *Thomas Dupree*. Elder D. manifested the same zeal and industry in the Church that he did in worldly matters. He traveled and preached a great deal, as well in the bounds of other Associations as his own (Kehukee.)

His house was open and a home at all times for the stranger and the needy, especially for his brethren in Christ. He took good care of ministers and would often carry or send them long distances to their appointments. He served a number of Churches at different periods of his ministry statedly, and a large number irregularly. Among those he served statedly might be mentioned Spring Green, Great Swamp, Old Town Creek, Wilson, Williams', and Cross Roads, beside his own.

He has been greatly missed since his death, by his family, brethren, friends and neighbors. Seldom has one arisen among us who was more useful, more zealous in the cause of our blessed Master or more highly esteemed than Elder *Daniel*.

Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. May we be enabled by grace to imitate his virtues, and meet him in a better world.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

We, the Ministers and Messengers of the Kehukee Baptist Association, now in session with the Church at Falls Tar River, Nash Co., N. C., Oct. 5th, 1874.

To the Associations and Churches with which we correspond. Dearly Beloved: Through the abounding mercies of God we have been permitted to meet at one more of our annual Associations, to see again on earth the faces of many of the dear saints and to hear the proclamation of the glorious Gospel of Peace. Able ministers of the New Testament have been with us, and their utterances have been no uncertain sound, but they have proclaimed to us the soul-cheering tidings of a full and free, a divine and everlasting salvation, based not at all upon the imperfect and impossible righteousness of the sinner, but entirely upon the finished work and perfect righteousness of the blessed Son of God.

Dear Brethren, eternity will be too short for us to express the gratitude that we owe to our living and dying Lord, who loved us even when we were dead in sins and enemies by wicked works, and who bore all our sins on his own sinless body on the painful and shameful tree. O that we might know more of the breadth and length, and depth and height of Christ's amazing love, which passeth knowledge, that we might be filled with all the fullness of God, and that we might have more grace to show forth the praise of him who hath called us out of darkness into his marvellous light. May we be enabled to evince that God's grace which bringeth salvation hath appeared to us, and hath taught us that denying all ungodliness and wordly lusts we should live soberly, righteously and godly in this present world.

This world we should use, as not abusing it, knowing that the form and fashion shall pass speedily away. It is not our home, but only the wilderness land through which we must needs pass in our journey to the Canaan of rest. Here we are strangers and pilgrims, having no continuing city, but seeking one to come, which hath foundations whose builder and maker is God. Here we groan, being burdened in this tabernacle of sinful flesh, and like the patriarchs of old, desire a better, even a heavenly country, where our dear and almighty Redeemer shall fashion our vile bodies like unto His glorious body, and robe them in pure and shining habiliments of His complete salvation, and place upon our heads that crown of righteousness which he has in reservation for all those that love his appearing. In hope of that immortal crown we should be cheerfully sustained in the midst of all our sufferings here, which are not worthy to be compared to the glory that shall be revealed in us. Dear Brethren, we have been inexpressibly rejoiced to learn of the large ingatherings which during the past year, the Great Shepherd of the flock hath been making into His visible fold. May the God of all grace continue and multiply his saving mercies and gather all His ransomed people home.

Our next Association is to be held—the Lord willing—with the Church at Williams', Edgecombe County, to commence Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1875, when and where we hope to receive your letters and messengers again,

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Baptized.	Rec'd on Profession of Faith.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions.
1. Baregrass, Martin	*Wm. Whitaker,** K. Taylor, W. G. Bailey,*	5		1		1		1	36	1 00
2. Bethlehem, Tyrrell	*Wm. Reynolds,** Wm. B. Liverman,*	7							32	1 00
3. Bethlehem, Pasquotank	Not Represented.								12	
4. Beaverdam, Beaufort	Not Represented.								15	
5. Castalia, Nash	Samuel Lancaster, Joseph Harper								8	50
6. Conoho, Martin	*John W. Purvis,* A, Staton	28			1	1		1	93	1 50
7. Conetoe, Edgecombe	Wm. Thigpen, Wm. A. Thigpen	4					2		28	1 00
8. Coneord, Washington	*Stephen Biggs,** Jesse Sawyer,* G. C. Ambrose,*	14							55	1 00
9. Coinjock, Currituck	J. T. Hampton, Wm. C. Tatum,*	3					2		17	1 50
10. Cross Roads, Edgecombe	R. H. Harris, J. W. Andrews	1				3		1	19	1 50
11. Deep Creek, Halifax	*Laurence Whitehead,** M. Pope, Rich'd Alsbrook,	13		1		3	1	1	28	1 00
12. Elim, Currituck	*Hodges Gallop.** *J. D. Wicker,** *C. T. Crank,** J. D. Perry,*	1			1			1	40	1 00
13. Falls Tar River, Nash	A. B. Bains, A. E. Ricks	12		2	2		3	1	119	1 50
14. Flat Swamp, Martin	*John L. Ross,* Standly Overton,	2				2			41	1 50
15. Flatty Creek, Pasquotank	*John S. Meads,** Thomas Markham,*	1				1			22	1 00
16. Great Swamp, Pitt	*David House, Wm. A. Ross*	3						2	24	1 50
17. Grindell Creek, Pitt	J. H. Langley, Laurence White				1				7	50
18. Hickory Rock, Franklin	L. Bartholomew, W. B. Uzzle								6	50
19. Jamesville, Martin	*Clayton Moore,**								11	
20. Kehukee, Halifax	*John Stamper,** J. H. Alsbrook, R. J. Alsbrook	27		1	1	2			62	1 00
21. Laurence's, Edgecombe	*Wm. F. Bell,* N. G. Pitt,	10				1	1		58	1 50
22. Morattock, Washington	*W. Gray** *N. H. Harrison** *T. Craddock** J. Swinson, E. G. Peacock	15		1			4		90	1 50
23. North Creek, Beaufort	*D. W. Topping,**J. S. Duggan, Egbert Taylor	1			1	1			50	1 00
24. Peach Tree, Franklin	*Russel Tucker,* Calvin Walker	6	1	1	1				37	1 00
25. Providence, Currituck	H. W. Beasley,*				3		1		58	2 00
26. Pungo, Beaufort	Daniel Paul,* Wm. Allen,*	1					1		21	60
27. Rocky Swamp, Halifax	*L. B. Bennett*					3			13	50
28. Sandy Grove, Nash	E. C. Lewis, C. J. Johnson					1	2		26	50

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Baptized.	Rec'd on Profes'n of Faith.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions.
29. Sappony, Nash	J. C. SKINNER, O. E. Joyner*					1	4		24	75
30. Skewarkey, Martin	*C. B. Hassell, S. Hassell*, Jos. D. Biggs,	11			1	2	2		83	1 50
31. South Mattamuskeet, Hyde	*A. Cartwright,** N. B. Neal** Wm. H. Hall*	17					1	1	86	1 50
32. South Quay, Southampton, Va	Allen Cotton, Edwin Daughtery,*	6					1	2	34	50
33. Sparta, Edgecombe	T. B. Dupree,	6			2	2	1		24	1 00
34. Smithwick's Creek, Martin	*Henry Peal, Levi Rogerson,** Nicholas Robason	1			1				51	1 50
35. Spring Green, Martin	S. W. Outterbridge,* B. Bennett	10		2		1	2		63	2 00
36. Tarboro, Edgecombe	*Thos. O'Berry, Wm. Warren.*	6		1		1	4		70	2 00
37. White Plains, Beaufort	John McG. Bowen, Asa Haborn,*	6					3		49	1 00
38, Williams', Edgecombe	*B. Bryan,** *J. W. Johnson*, J. L. Lyon	7		1		1	1	1	51	1 50
	Received from an Old Sister at Fishing Creek									25
	Total	224	1	11	15	25	38	12	1563	$46 60

NOTE.—Ordained Ministers in *Italics*; Licentiates in SMALL CAPITALS. Those marked thus (*) were absent. Churches not represented, their numbers stand as last reported.

NAMES OF

Ministers and Post Office Address.

William Whitaker,	Williamston,
C. B. Hassell,	Williamston.
John L. Ross,	Williamston,
Levi Rogerson,	Williamston,
Henry Peal,	Williamston,
Sylvester Hassell,	Wilson,
Wm. Reynolds.	Columbia,
John W. Purvis,	Hamilton,
R. H. HARRISS,	Tarboro,
Thos. O'Berry.	Tarboro.
Wm. Warren,	Tarboro,
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,
Stephen Biggs,	Plymouth,
Wm. Gray,	Plymouth,
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,
T. Craddock,	Plymouth.
Laurence Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,
John Stamper,	Scotland Neck.
John S. Meads,	Elizabeth City,
David House,	Greenville,
Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,
Clayton Moore,	Jamesville,
William F. Bell,	Palmyra,
D. W. Topping,	Washington,
Russell Tucker,	Peach Tree Grove,
Hodges Gallop,	Powell's Point,
J. D. Wicker,	Powell's Point,
C. T. Crank,	Powell's Point,
J. D. PERRY,	Powell's Point,
H. W. BEASLEY,	Currituck C. H.
L. B. Bennett,	Brinkleyville,
J. C. SKINNER,	Nashville,
A. Cartwright,	Middleton,
B. Bryan,	Oxford.

BX
6349
A5
P754
NG
K34

MINUTES

OF THE 113TH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association,

Held at Kehukee, Halifax County, North Carolina,

Commencing Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1878

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 5TH, 1878.

1ST. The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder C. B. Hassell from 2 Epistle of Timothy 2: 19, "Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal; The Lord knoweth them that are his. And let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity."

2ND. After a short recess the Brethren came together, and, after praise and prayer by Elder Clayton Moore, the Association organized by appointing Elder C. B Hassell Moderator, Brother Joseph D. Biggs, Clerk, and Brethren Bryant Bennett, and S. W. Outerbridge Assistant Clerks.

3RD. Visiting Brethren and Messengers from Sister Associations invited to seats.

4TH. *Resolved*, That a Committee of Arrangements be appointed to consist of the Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren Henry Alsbrook, M. D. Alsbrook, and Albert White.

Elders Collins and D. R. Moore preached at the Stand to-day.

5TH. Appointed Brethren J. H. Pippen and A. B. Baines a Committee on Finance, to report on Monday next.

6TH. Letters from 38 churches were received and read.—Names of Messengers and state of the Churches enrolled in the Table of Churches.

7TH. Petitionary Letters for membership called for, but none presented.

8TH. Called for Correspondence, when the following was read, viz:

FROM COUNTRY LINE:—Elders Dameron, Moore and Cannady, with file of Minutes.

FROM CONTENTNEA:—Minutes and Elders A. J. Moore, J. S. Woodard, P. D. Gold, B. C Pitt, B. P. Pitt, and Brethren Killebrew, Warren Woodard and Jesse Braswell, Messengers.

FROM ALABAMA:—Elder Collins.

FROM BLACK CREEK:—Elder J. D. Scott with file of Minutes.

FROM OCMULGEE (Georgia):—Letter and file of Minutes.

FROM WHITE OAK:—Elders Wooten and Jones, with file of

Minutes.

From Corresponding Virginia:—Elder Wm. M. Smoot, with file of Minutes.

From Mayo, Fisher's River, Chemung, Baltimore, Deleware, Deleware River, Warwick, Salisbury and Upatoie, files of Minutes.

From Little River:—Letter and file of Minutes.

Elders S. J. Lackey and A. J. Cassell, Visitors, from Smith's River.

9th. Appointed Brother S. W. Outterbridge to write a Letter of Correspondence.

10th, Appointed Elder Clayton Moore to write a Letter to the Contentnea Association and Brother J. H. Pippin to write to the White Oak, and Brother George D. Robason to write to Black Creek Association.

11th. *Resolved,* That our next Association be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October 1879, and that Elder Russell Tucker preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder William Reynolds his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock, A. M.

12th. The Query presented last Association from Skewarkey was withdrawn and the following substituted in its place, which was read and laid over till Monday for an answer, viz: "Will the Association consent that any one or more of the Churches composing it, may grant Letters of Dismission to the colored members thereof in good standing, and who may desire it, for the purpose of organizing Colored Primitive Baptist Churches, and upon the organization of any such Church, that Colored Ministers may be ordained to take charge thereof?"

Resolved, That worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock A. M.

The Association then adjourned till Monday morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, October 6th, 1878.

Elder Wm. Smoot introduced the services of the day and preached from St. Mathew, 14: 15,16,17,18,19,20.

"And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past, send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart, give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

He said, Bring them hither to me. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves and the two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they did all eat and were filled; and they took

up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full."

Elder James S. Dameron followed, and preached from 1st Peter, 1 : 6,7,8.

"Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness, through manifold temptations: That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ: Whom having not seen, ye love, in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory,"

A short intermission was then given, when Elder Collins, from Alabama preached from Hebrews, 1 : 1,2,3.

"God, who at sundry times and in diverse manners spake in times past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds, who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high."

Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached from Luke 3 : 8.

"Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, we have Abraham to our father, for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham,"

A large congregation attended on the word preached and we hope the Lord will bless the labors of the day.

MONDAY, October 7th, 1878.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Eld. C. B. Hassell, and proceeded to business.

13th. The names of the Messengers were called over, and those absent marked in the Table of Churches.

14th. Elder P. Snider presented a file of Minutes of the Abbott's Creek Union Association.

Elders Snider, Cassell and Wooten preached at the Stand to-day.

15th. Elder Clayton Moore appointed to write to the Contentnea Association, presented a Letter which was read and approved, and the following Brethren appointed Messengers: Elders W. A. Ross and J. W. Johnson, and Brethren R. Alsbrook, W. E Green, J. H. Pippen, S. W. Outerbridge, N. Cutchen, M. D. Alsbrook, J. H. Howard, Wm. Hodges, Wm. Faithful, W. Trevathan, W. B. White, and B. I. Alsbrook.

Bro. J. H. Pippen appointed to write to the White Oak Association, presented a letter which was read and approved, and Elder P. D. Gold, and Bro. M. T. Lawrence appointed Messengers.

Bro. Geo. D. Robason, appointed to write to the Black Creek Association, handed forward a letter which was read and approved, and Elders W. A. Ross, David House and R. H. Harris appointed Messengers.

Elder Jos. E. Adams was appointed Messenger to the Abbott's Creek Union Association.

The Corresponding Letter was read and received, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Committee of Finance reported :

Balance on hand last year		$65 04
Paid for Printing	30 50	
Postage Stamps, &c.	1 66	
Clerk for services and extra labor	20 00	
	52 16	12 88
Received from the Churches at this time		35 00
Leaving in hands of Treasurer		$47 88

Report received and Committee discharged.

16TH. On motion, our Confession of Faith and Decorum was read.

17TH. The following Brethren appointed Messengers to Sister Associations, viz :

To COUNTRY LINE :—To be held at Big Meadow, Chatham County, commencing Saturday before the third Sunday in August, 1879, Elders W. A. Ross, J. E. Adams, Clayton Moore, David House, and Brethren J. E. Moore, and S. W. Outerbridge

To LITTLE RIVER :—To be held at Fellowship, Johnston County, Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1879. Elder J. E. Adams, and Brethren W. Trevathan, and W. E. Green.

18TH *Resolved*, That we correspond by Minutes with the following, viz: Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick, Chemung, Western Conference, Stone River, Cumberland, Fisher's River, Mayo, Corresponding, Virginia, Upatoie, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, and Union.

The Minutes received from Sister Associations were distributed to the Messengers.

19TH. *Resolved*, That Elder Clayton Moore write a letter to the Ocmulgee Association, and that we send them a file of our Minutes.

20TH. Elders Clayton Moore and R. H. Harris have agreed to preach for the Church at South Quay, Va.

21ST. Reports were received from Elder C. B. Hassell, and our Clerk in relation to the "History," and it is *Resolved* that the

Clerk send out as heretofore other subscription papers, and report to next Association.

22ND. The Query received from the Church at Skewarkey on Saturday, and read, was called up, and after much discussion it was agreed that the same lay over until next Association for an answer.

23RD. *Resolved*, That our Clerk have 2000 copies of these Minutes printed, and distribute them to the several Churches and Associations with whom we correspond, record one copy on our Record, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time, and place appointed by the Moderator.

Jos. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

C. B. HASSELL, MODERATOR.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The ***KEHUKEE ASSOCIATION to the Associations and Corresponding Meetings with which she Corresponds:***

BELOVED BRETHREN IN THE LORD,—We are again favored with the return of another season of correspondence, and the assembling in council of our Ministers and Messengers at the time and place appointed, together with your Messengers and Messages, for which we feel constrained to render gratitude and thanksgiving to a covenant-keeping God. Blessed be God for the unspeakable gift of his Son, whence flow all the christian graces and fruits of his Spirit, the source of life light, and love, that causes us to assemble from different districts regardless of distance and surrounding obstacles to see each others faces, and hear and speak of the glory and power of Zion's King and his endless kingdom, and through the promptings of his Spirit to celebrate his praise, looking to the pit whence we were digged, and to the rock whence we were hewn, and then to him that hath chosen, brought, fitted and prepared each one for the glorious heavenly structure made of lively stones, that groweth up unto a holy temple in the Lord, What a wonderful union! each communing with one God and each other, taught by the same spirit and see eye to eye and speak one and the same thing, worshipping God in the spirit, rejoicing in Christ Jesus and have no confidence in the flesh, Hence is maintained the unity of the Spirit in the bonds of peace,

"Touched by the loadstone of thy love
Let all our hearts agree,
And ever to each other move
And ever move to thee."

Our next Association is to convene with the Church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., where and when we hope to meet your Messengers and receive your Messages.

Done by order of the Association in session with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., Saturday before the 1st Sunday in Oct, 1878.

C. B. HASSELL, MODERATOR,

Jos. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions.
Baregrass, Martin	W G Bailey, Kinchen Taylor	8	1	1		1	1	47	$ 1 00
Bethlehem, Tyrrell	°Wm Reynolds, *Wm* B Liverman	3			1	1		39	1 00
Bethlehem, Pasquotank	Not represented							14	
Beaverdam, Beaufort	H D Alligood					2		8	50
Castalia, Nash	T J Braswell, *Joseph Collins					1		13	50
Conoho, Martin	†M T Lawrence, S R Harrell	9			2	1		114	1 50
Conetoe, Edgecombe	Wm Thigpen *Howell Thomas	3		2		1		34	75
Concord, Washington	Green C Ambrose, N W Ambrose	9			4	2	1	58	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck	By Letter		2		1			18	1 00
Cross Roads, Edgecombe	°R H Harris, *M G Edmondson	6				1		30	50
Deep Creek, Halifax	Wm B White, Richard Alsbrook	8			1	1		40	1 00
Elim, Currituck	By Letter	4			1	3		60	1 00
Falls Tar River, Nash	A B Bains, †Wm E Green	13		1	13	3	11	163	1 50
Fishing Creek, Halifax	*James S Bryan, Reddin Gaskin							10	50
Flat Swamp, Martin	°John L Ross, Standley Overton	5				1		60	1 00
Flatty Creek, Pasquotank	*Thomas Marcum, *Wm L Davis		2			2		35	50
Great Swamp, Pitt	°David House, °Wm A Ross	2						32	1 00
Grindell Creek, Pitt	Joseph H Langley	1						7	50
Hickory Rock, Franklin	*Wm* B Uzzell, L Bartholomew	1						13	50
Jamesville, Martin	°Clayton Moore, H N Waters	1		1			1	17	75
Kehukee, Halifax	J A *White*, M D Alsbrook	7			1	2		68	1 00
Lawrence's Edgecombe	William Hearne, W F Staton	14	1		2	2		110	1 50
Morattoek, Washington	°N H Harrison, °*A Craddoek	1		1		1		104	1 50
North Creek, Beaufort	Ira H Topping, *John Curtis	2		2	6	1	1	32	50
Peach Tree, Franklin	°Russell Tucker, E Sykes	6	1			3		45	75
Providence, Currituck	*H W Beasley, *† A J Austin		2	4	4	3	2	81	1 00
Pungo, Beaufort	Aquilla Paul, H L Davis	2				1		19	50

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS	Baptized	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored	Number in Fellowship.	Contributions.
Rocky Swamp, Halifax	J N Shearon, *Lem Neavis	4	.....	.....	2	.....	.....	17	50
Sandy Grove, Nash	*Thomas Lamb, *E C Lewis,	1	.....	.....	.....	1	.....	27	50
Sappony, Nash,	Joel Barnes	1	.....	.....	.	.....	.....	18	50
Skewarkey, Martin	°C B Hassell, Jos D Biggs,	16	1	.....	.....	2	.....	133	1 00
South Mattamuskeet, Hyde	°Albert Cartwright	10	....	.....	2	2	.....	104	1 50
South Quay, Southampton, Va.	*G A Johnson, *Wm Vaughn	...	.....	.....	5	.....	.. ..	24	1 00
Sparta, Edgecombe	By Letter	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	24	1 75
Smithwick's Creek, Martin	Nicholas Robason, John C Singleton	7	1	.....	.....	1	.....	57	1 00
Spring Green, Martin	†Geo D Robason S *W* Outterbridge	14	....	.....	.....	1	1	88	1 50
Tarboro', Edgecombe	James Hodges, William Warren	9	.....	.....	1	2	.....	97	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort	L R Bowen, *John McBowen	3	.....	1	1	....	.....	55	1 00
Williams', Edgecombe	N Cutchen J H Pippen	10	1	.....	1	.....	1	91	1 50
NOTE—Ordained Ministers marked ° Licentiates† Absentees * Total		183	12	15	46	42	19	1982	$35 00

Churches not represented, numbers stand as last reported

NAMES OF

Ministers and Post Office Address.

William Reynolds,	Columbia.
John W. Purvis,	Hamilton.
*M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton.
Stephen Biggs,	Cressville.
R. H. Harris,	Tarboro.
William Warren,	Tarboro.
Thomas O'Berry,	Tarboro.
*Wm. E. Green,	Rocky Mount.
C. B. Hassell,	Williamston.
Levi Rogerson,	Williamston.
Henry Peal,	Williamston.
*George D. Robason,	Williamston.
John L. Ross,	Pactolus.
David House,	Greenville.
William A. Ross,	Greenville.
Sylvester Hassell,	Wilson.
J. W. Johnson,	Whitaker's.
William Gray,	Plymouth.
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth.
T. Craddok,	Plymouth.
*W. W. Windley,	Plymouth.
Stanton Meads,	Elizabeth City.
Charles Meads,	Elizabeth City.
Clayton Moore,	Jamesville.
D. W. Topping,	Pantiego.
Russell Tucker,	Peach Tree Grove
J. D. Wicker,	Powell's Point.
C. T. Crank,	Powell's Point.
*J. D. Perry,	Powell's Point.
*H. W. Beasley,	Currituck C. H.
L. B. Bennett,	Brinkleyville.
A. Cartright,	Swan Quarter.
Jos. E. Adams,	Plymouth.
*John Rodgers,	Currituck C. H.
*A. J. Austin,	Currituck C. H.

*Absentees.

Bx
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

—OF THE—

119th Annual Session

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

—HELD AT—

SOUTH QUAY,

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Commencing Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1884.

WELDON, N. C.:
Printed at Harrell's Book and Job Printing House.
1884.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

119th Annual Session

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

—HELD AT—

SOUTH QUAY,

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

Commencing Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1884.

WELDON, N. C.:
Printed at Harrell's Book and Job Printing House.
1884.

Proceedings of the Association.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 4TH, 1884.

1, The Introductory sermon was preached by Elder B. Greenwood, from 2nd Epistle of Peter, 1st ch. and 19th verse. "*We have also a more sure word of prophecy, whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:*"

2. After a short intermission, the brethren came together and after praise and prayer by Elder F. A. Chick, the association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, moderator, Brother Joseph D. Biggs Clerk and Brother S. W. Outterbridge and Elder M. T. Lawrence, assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting Brethren and Messengers from sister associations were invited to seats.

4. The following committees were appointed:

On arrangement of preaching, the moderator and clerk, and Brother Jesse Johnson and J. A. Johnson.

On finance and to examine and distribute corresponding minutes, Brethren J. H. Pippen and B. I. Alsbrook.

Elder B. H. Wooten and John D. Scott preached at the stand to-day.

5. Letters from most of the Churches composing this body were received and read. Names of the churches, messengers and standing of members enrolled in the table of churches.

6. Petitionary letters called-for, but none presented.

7. Called for correspondence, when the following was received viz:

A file of minutes was received from White Oak Association through their messengers Elder B. H. Wooten and L. H. Hardy.

Elder F. A. Chick presented minutes of the Baltimore association.

Elder J. R. Rowe and Brethren S. Gray, C. B. Killebrew presented minutes of the Contentnea.

Elder P. D. Gold, William Woodard, J. D. Scott and Jesse Baker and Brethren G. T. Daniel, David Scott, Jethes Howell and William Barnes presented minutes of the Black Creek association.

Minutes were received from the following associations: Mountain Warwick, Salisbury, Delaware, Delaware River, Chemung and Upatoic.

Brother Joseph Broadus presented minutes of the Virginia Corresponding.

8 The following committees were appointed to write letters and report on Monday next.

Elder S. Hassell to write corresponding letter.

Elder Greenwood to write to White Oak.

Elder Wm. E. Bellamy to write to Contentnea.

Elder G. D. Robason to write to Black Creek.

9. Resolved that our next association be held with the church at Baregrass, Martin county N. C. commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October 1885 and that Elder David House preach the Introductory Sermon and Elder S. Hassell his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock A. M.

10. Resolved that worship commence tomorrow at 10 o'clock A. M.

The association then adjourned till Monday morning, 8 o'clock.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 5TH, 1884.

Elder P. D. Gold introduced the services of the day, and preached from Jude 1st chapter and 20 and 21 verses.

"*But ye beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost. Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.*"

Elder F. A. Chick followed and preached from Ephesians 1st chapter 3rd and 4th verses. *Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ: according as he hath chosen in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love.*"

After an intermission of half an hour Elder Jesse Baker preached from 1st Peter, 1st chapter and 3rd verse. "*Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy, hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead.*"

There was a large congregation in attendance and marked attention was given to the preaching, and we hope a blessing will attend the labors of the day.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 6TH 1884.

The association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder John R. Rowe and proceeded to business.

11. The names of the messengers called over, and those absent marked * in the table of Churches.

Brethren Reed, Rowe and Hardy sent to the stand to preach to-day.

12. A letter to the Contentnea Association was presented, read and approved and Elders William A. Ross, Joshua Rowe and A. Craddock appointed messengers.

A letter to the Black Creek Association was presented read and approved, and Elders William A. Ross, J. W. Johnson, S. Hassell and Brethren William Hodges, J. H. Pippen and Henry Alsbrook appointed messengers.

A letter to the White Oak Association was presented, read and approved, and sent by the hands of their messengers.

The Corresponding letter was read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported:

In the hands of the Treasurer at the commencement of this Association		$48.52
Paid for printing minutes and express	$27.50	
Paid for postage,	1.05	
Paid for Clerk's fees,	15.00	$43.55
		$4.97
Received from the Churches at this time		$58.00
		$62.97

Report received and Committee discharged.

13. The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations, viz:

To Country Line to be held on Saturday before the 3rd Sunday in August, 1885. Elder Geo. D. Roberson and Brother William Hodges.

To Little River to be held on Friday before the last Sunday in September, 1885. Elder M. T. Lawrence.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Abbotts Creek Union, Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick, Chemung, Corresponding Virginia, Salisbury, Fishers River, Mayo, Upatoie, Etcheeonne, Primitive, Ebenezer, Mountain, Centre District on New River.

The following brethren are requested to preach for the Church at South Quay, Va., in the following months, viz:

Elder B. Greenwood, Nov.	Elder G. D. Roberson, April.
" I. E. Adams, Dec.	" Henry Peal, May.
" Wm. Woodard, Jan.	" J. E. Adams, June.
" J. W. Johnson, Feb'y.	" Samuel Moore, July.
" W. T. Lawrence, Mar.	" S. Hassell, August.

W. E. Bellamy, September.

15. Elder S. Hassell reported, that owing to unavoidable hindrances, the church history has not yet been compiled, but the manuscript is to be sent to the press in October or November.

16. *Resolved*, that Elder M. T. Lawrence be appointed to write an obituary of Elder R. H. Harris and Bro. N. W. Boddie, an obituary of Elder Russell Tucker and submit them to the next Association.

17. *Resolved*, that we ask those of the ministering brethren that can, to visit the church at Sappony.

18. *Resolved*, that we tender our thanks to God and the brethren and friends of this vicinity for their kindness to us, during our session.

19. *Resolved*, that our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed, and distribute them as heretofore, to the different churches and Associations, record one copy on our Record, and that he be allowed for his services $15.00

The Association then adjourned in the usual manner to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

S. OUTTERBRIDGE, }
M. T. LAWRENCE, } Assistant Clerks.

Names of Churches and Counties where Situated.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Time of Monthly Meetings	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number.	Contributions.
1 Baregrass, Martin,	W. G Bailey, Kinchen Taylor	3			1	1	1	1	48	$1 50
2 Bethlehem, Tyrrell,	Elsberry Sexton,* Thomas Holliday,	3	1			2	2		27	1 25
3 Bethlehem, Pasquotank,	No intelligence.								14	
4 Beaverdam, Beaufort,	No intelligence,	2							6	
5 Briery Swamp, Pitt,	*Jno. L. Ross*, Willis H. Williams,*	2	1		1	1			26	1 00
6 Castalia, Nash,	Thomas Lancaster,* Joseph Harper.*	4	3						15	1 00
7 Conoho, Martin,	*M. T. Lawrence*, H. L Sherrod,	3	3		2	1	2	3	108	2 50
8 Conetoe, Edgecombe,	W H. Andrews,	3					3		15	1 00
9 Concord, Washington,	*Stephen Biggs*,* *J. J. Ambrose*,	4	3		1		1	3	49	1 50
10 Coinjock Currituck,	No intelligen e,	2							24	
11 Cross Roads, Edgecombe,	Nathan Worsley, M. G. Edmondson,	2			1		2		17	1 50
12 Deep Creek, Halifax,	L. J. DEBERRY, *Wm. E. Bellamy*,	1	2				3		40	1 50
13 Elim, Currituck,	Jordan Parker,* S. D Perry,*	1				5			24	1 00
14 Falls Tar River, Nash,	W. C. Trevathan, M. B. Williford,	2	17	1	1	3	1		181	2 50
15 Daniel's, Halifax,	No intelligence,								11	
16 Flat Swamp, Martin.	H. Dawson Jenkins, David F. Roberson,	1	1				2		49	2 00
17 Flatty Cr'k, Pasquotank,	J. S. Meads, Wm. L. Davis,	4				2			24	1 50
18 Great Swamp, Pitt,	*Samuel Moore*, Leonidus Flemming,	4	3				1		33	1 50
19 Hickory Rock, Franklin,	Mark Hedgepeth,* Wm. B. Uzzle,*	2	3						22	1 50
20 Hopeland, Nash,	J. H. Pippen, Jesse Price,	1		1					18	5 00
21 Jamesville, Martin,	Martin Jackson,* J E Reddick,	1		3			2		28	1 50
22 Kehukee, Halifax,	*W.* K. White, B. J. Alsbrooks,	3	3						100	3 00
23 Lawrence's, Edgecombe,	William Hodges, J. M. Howell,*	4	2				6		82	2 50
24 Lebanon, Dare,	Daniel Johnson,* Samuel Basnight,* MANLIEF TWIFFORD,*	2		2			1		19	1 00
25 Morattock, Washington,	A. R. Allen, E. W Ayres, *N. H. Harrison*,* *I. E. Adams, J. T Rowe, A. Craddock*,		11	2	3	2	3	1	117	2 00
26 North Creek, Beaufort,	*D. W. Topping*,* William Bayner,*	3					4		29	1 00
27 Peach Tree, Franklin,	E. Sykes, N. W. Boddie,	3					3		41	2 00
28 Providence, Currituck,	*John Rodgers*,* W. C. Beals,*	3			2	1			51	1 00
29 Pungo, Beaufort,	No intelligence,								24	
30 Rocky Swamp, Halifax,	L. I. Nevill, I. N. Shearon,	4					1		19	1 00
31 Sandy Grove, Nash,	*B. Greenwood*, N. W. Strickland,	4	4						42	1 00
32 Sappony, Nash,	Letter,	3		1	1				14	50
33 Skewarkey, Martin,	*S. Hassell*, Jos. D Biggs,*	2	1	2			2		102	2 00
34 So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde,	*A. Cartwright*,* *E. P. Huston*,* *M. A. Sawyer*,*		12			4	5		113	1 50
35 So. Quay, So'm'ton Co Va	G. A. Johnson,	1							18	1 00
36 Sparta, Edgecombe,	Letter,	4	2						12	75
37 Smithwicks Ck. Martin,	*Henry Peal*, S. D. Ward, *Levi Rogerson*,*	4				2		1	52	2 00
38 Spring Green, Martin,	*Geo. D. Roberson*, S. *W.* Outterbridge,	4	1	1			2		103	2 00
39 Tarboro, Edgecombe,	*W.* J. Gardner,	1					1		58	2 00
40 White Plains, Beaufort,	J. *W.* HARRISS Levin B. Ansbar* *James H. Latham*,*	1	2				1		53	1 00
41 Williams' Edgecombe,	*J. W. Johnson*, J. *W.* Vick,*	3	2	1		1	4	2	77	1 50
	NOTE: Those absent marked * Total,		71	11	15	25	53	11	1905	$58.10

Ordained Ministers in SMALL CAPITALS. Licentiates, *Italics.*

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

ADDRESSED TO OUR SISTER ASSOCIATIONS.

Dear Brethren:—

The 119th annual session of the Kehukee Association is just drawing to a close. though held with a church remote from any of our other Churches, and in a community containing very few of our faith and order, we have had about a thousand persons in attendance. the citizens of the country, even those who are not members with us, have entertained us with great kindness and hospitality. Our session has been a pleasant and harmonious one, brotherly love and fellowship have abounded among us.

Our visiting brethren in the ministry have come in the fullness of spiritual blessing, and have faithfully and yet lovingly, proclaimed to us the sweet, pure, old fashioned gospel of Christ; our inner man has been nourished with heavenly food, our faith, and hope and love have been, we trust, confirmed and increased, and we feel to adopt the language of the Apostle, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ according as he hath chosen us in him, before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love," "*Eph.* 1st chapter 3rd and 4th verses. The most holy faith once delivered to the saints has been earnestly contended for by the heralds of the cross, who have not shunned to declare the whole counsel of God, and marked and respectful attention has been given to the preached word; and we can but hope and pray that the Divine blessing may accompany the sowing of the precious seed, and cause it to become rooted in the hearts of some of the hearers, and to bring forth fruit, some thirty, some sixty, and some a hundred fold.

We have been cheered by the presence of your messengers and minutes, and we hope to continue the brotherly correspondence between us, and that in addition to receiving your minutes, we shall be favored to welcome a large number of your messengers at our next session which is appointed to be held, if the Lord will, the first Sunday in October 1885, and the day preceeding and following with the Church at Baregrass, Martin County North Carolina.

May our hearts be filled with gratitude to God for his abounding and unmerited mercies. May his all sufficient grace sustain us in the midst of this evil and perverse generation. May the Spirit of Christ, the spirit of holiness and love, richly dwell in our souls, and shed forth his heavenly fragrance in all our walk, and speech and life, to the glory of his blessed name.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk, S. HASSELL, Moderator.

Names of Ministers and Post Office Address.

JOHN L. ROSS,---Pactolus,---N. C.
M. T. LAWRENCE,---Hamilton,--- "
STEPHEN BIGGS,---Cressville,--- "
J. J. AMBROSE,--- " --- "
JOHN RODGERS,---Kitty Hawk,--- "
H. W. Beasley,--- " " --- "
A. J. Auston,--- " " --- "
Josiah Perry,---Coinjock,--- "
Pigott Gilligean,--- " --- "
J. W. JOHNSON,---Tarboro,--- "
William Hearn,--- " --- "
W. T. Staton,--- " --- "
WM. W. WINDLEY,--- " --- "
WM. E. BELLAMY,---Enfield,--- "
Wm. E. Green,---Rocky Mount,--- "
DAVID HOUSE,---Greenville,--- "
WM. A. ROSS,--- " --- "
SAMUEL MOORE,--- " --- "
N. H. HARRISON,---Plymouth,--- "
A. CRADDOCK,--- " --- "
JOSEPH E. ADAMS,--- " --- "
JOSHUA T. ROWE,--- " --- "
D. W. TOPPING,---Pantiego,--- "
J. D. WICKER,---California,--- "
H. W. Beasley,--- " --- "
SYLVESTER HASSELL,---Wilson,--- "
B. GREENWOOD,--- " --- "
A. CARTWRIGHT,---Swan Quarter,--- "
E. T. HUTSON,--- " " --- "
M. A. SAWYER,--- " " --- "
CHARLES MEADS,---Elizabeth City,--- "
HENRY PEAL,---Williamston,--- "
LEVI ROGERSON,--- " --- "
GEORGE D. ROBERSON,--- " --- "
S. M. Pain,---Powells Point,--- "
L. J. Deberry,---Scotland Neck,--- "
JAMES H. LATHAM,---Acresville,--- "
J. W. Harriss,--- " --- "
Manliff D. Twifford,---East Lake,--- "

Ordained Ministers, CAPITALS. Licentiates, *Italics.*

Bx
6347
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

—OF THE—

121st ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

—HELD AT—

Hopeland, (Town of Whitakers,)

NASH COUNTY, N. C.

Commencing Saturday before the 1st. Sunday in October, 1886.

WELDON, N. C.:
Printed at Harrell's Printing House, Weldon, N. C.
1886.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

121st ANNUAL SESSION

——OF THE——

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

——HELD AT——

Hopeland, (Town of Whitakers,)

NASH COUNTY, N. C.

Commencing Saturday before the 1st. Sunday in October, 1886.

WELDON, N. C.:
Printed at Harrell's Printing House, Weldon, N. C.
1886.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 2nd, 1886.

1. The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Sylvester Hassell, from St. Luke 14 chap. 25, 26 and 27 verses. "And there went great multitudes with him, and he turned, and said unto them, if any man come to me, and hate not his father and mother and wife and children and brethren and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple."

2. After a short intermission the brethren came together, and after praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, the Association organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator, brother Joseph D. Biggs Clerk, brother Stephen Outerbridge and Elder M. T. Lawrence assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting brethren and messengers from sister Associations were invited to seats.

4. The following committees were appointed:

On arrangement of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren J. H. Pippen and Jesse Price of this church.

On finance, brothers J. H. Pippen and B. I. Alsbrook.

Elders F. L. Oakley, John D. Scott, and Wm. Woodard, were sent to preach at the stand to-day.

5. Letters from 35 churches were received and read, names of messengers and standing of members enrolled in the table of churches.

6. Petitionary letters called for, but none presented.

7. Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Minutes from White Oak by Elders L. H. Hardy, and J. Jones.

Minutes from Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, by Elders F. A. Chick and P. G. Lester.

Minutes from Chemung, Warwick and Salisbury.

Minutes from Contentnea by Elder B. C. Pitt and brethren J. W. Moore and R. W. Atkinson.

Minutes from Black Creek, Elders Wm. Woodard, P. D. Gold, John D. Scott and Bro. Theophilus Barnes.

Minutes from Little River by Bro. B. A. Woodall.

Minutes from New River by Elder P. G. Lester.

Minutes from Mountain, Upatoie, Ocmulgee.

Minutes from Country Line, Elder F. L. Oakley.

Minutes from Toisnot, Elders A. J. Moore, Jesse Baker and brethren G. W. Lewis, Jesse A. Moore, with minutes.

Elder M. F. Stubbs, visitor from Lower Cannochee, Ga.

8. Elder M. T. Lawrence was appointed to write a corresponding letter.

9. Resolved that worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock A. M.

The Association then adjourned till Monday morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 3rd, 1886.

Elder F. A. Chick introduced the services of the day and preached from 1st Epistle of Peter, 3d Chap. 21 and 22 verses. "The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ; who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him."

Elder P. G. Lester followed and preached from 1st Corinthians 1 Chap. and 23 and 24 verses, "But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling block, and unto the Greeks foolishness. But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God."

After an intermission of half an hour Elder M. F. Stubbs, from Georgia, preached from St. Matthew 16 Chap, 13 to 18 verses, "When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some Elias; and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona, for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

And I say unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it."

A large congregation was in attendance and marked attention given to the words spoken, and we hope a blessing may follow the labors of the day.

MONDAY MORNING, OCTOBER 4th, 1886.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder George D. Roberson and proceeded to business.

11. The names of messengers was called over, and those absent marked * in the table of churches.

Elders S. Jones, L. H. Hardy and P. D. Gold sent to the stand to preach to day.

12. The corresponding letter was presented, read and received and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee of Finance reported :

In the hands of the Treasurer at the commencement of this Association the sum of		$ 70 79

EXPENSES.

Paid for printing last years minutes and expenses	$ 33 20	
Paid express and postage	3 07	
" Clerk's fees	15 00	
		$ 51 27
		$ 19 52
Rec. from churches at this time		48 10
		$ 67 62

Report received and committee discharged.

13. The matter concerning the sitting of next Association was reconsidered from Saturday and Resolved, that our next Association be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1887 ; and that Elder William A. Ross preach the introductory sermon, and Elder M. T. Lawrence his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock A. M.

14. The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations.

To Country Line, Elders S. Hassell, J. E. Adams and Bro. S. W. Outerbridge.

To White Oak, Elder J. E. Adams.

To Contentnea, Elder Wm. A. Ross and Bro. S. W. Outerbridge.

To Black Creek, Elder Wm. A. Ross and Bro. McBrantly.

To Little River, Elder J. E. Adams.

To Toisnot, Elder Wm. A. Ross, George D. Roberson and brethren J. B. Bass and W. C. Trevathan.

To Abbotts Creek Union, Elder J. E. Adams.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Ocmulgee, Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick, Chemung, Corresponding Virginia, Salisbury, Mayo, Fishers River, Upatoie Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Mountain, Centre District, and New River.

15. Elder S. Hassell reports that the History of the Church and Association will be distributed in November next.

16. The biography of Deacon William Thigpen failing to be received it is ordered that Bro. James E. Moore prepare and submit one to the Moderator and Clerk, that it may be attached to these minutes.

17. The following brethren are requested to preach for the church at South Quay, Va., in the following months:

Elder Jordan Johnson, in Nov. Elder Henry Peal, in May.
" J. E. Adams, in Dec. " J. E. Adams, in June.
" B. Greenwood, in January, " S. Hassel', in July.
" L. J. Deberry, in February, " G. D Roberson, Aug.
" M. T. Lawrence, in March, " J. N. Rogerson, Sept.
Elder Wm. T. Staton, in April,

18. The following brethren are requested to preach for the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, in the following months:

Elder G. D. Roberson, in November.
Elder John L. Ross. in March.
Elder S. Hassell, in June.
Elder B. C. Pitt, in September.

19. The following brethren were appointed to visit the church at Daniels and consult with regard to the propriety of dissolving said church, Elder J. W. Johnson and brethren J. H. Pippen and William Vick.

20. The following churches applied for letters of dismission to join other associations for convenience, Hickory Rock, Castalia and Concord which were granted and ordered that our Clerk issue letters of dismission.

21. The Association desires to extend thanks to the community for the liberal hospitality in the entertainment of the Association.

22. Resolved that our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed, and distributed to the churches the same as heretofore, record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed for his services fifteen dollars.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed by the Moderator.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

S. OUTERBRIDGE, } Assistant Clerks.
M. T. LAWRENCE, }

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association, now in session with the Church at Hopeland, Nash County, North Carolina:

To the sister Associations with whom she corresponds sendeth greeting:

DEAR BRETHREN.

Time with its swift revolving wheels has again brought the time when we shall send forth to you our salutation in the Lord.

We have abundant reason to thank our God for the many benefits and mercies conferred upon us, especially for the last year, and the inexpressible joy and comfort that our meeting has afforded us. Our session has been one of continued harmony and peace, both in the transaction of our business, and the publishing of the glorious message of salvation by the precious heralds of the cross, who have come to us all laden with the soul inspiring and spirit reviving message of salvation alone through the merits of our glorious Immanuel Jesus; which has been to us as good news from a far country. And we feel encouraged to yet endure the hardships and trials of the way, and to press on for the gaining of the prize of the high calling in Christ Jesus,

Brethren, suffer the word of exhortation from us, in this day of divisions, calamities and distresses, let us not be divided but be of one mind and one judgment, mind not high things, and new theories, but let us all abide in the old way and continually enquire for the path trod by our fathers, desiring only to be guided and directed by Christ as our great lawgiver, prophet, priest and king, being in subservance to his government, and knowing only to serve him, and one another, living in peace let us be of good comfort and cheer, feeling that he has triumphed gloriously for us. We expect the next session of our Association to be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, to begin Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1887, when and where we hope to have again the pleasure of greeting and receiving your messengers.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

S. OUTERBRIDGE, }
M. T. LAWRENCE, } Assistant Clerks.

Obituary of Deacon William Thigpen.

William Thigpen was born in the county of Edgecombe on the 11th of October, 1799, and died at his home in the same county on the 2nd of June, 1885, having thus attained the age of 85 years, 7 months and 21 days.

On the 30th of December, 1822, he was married to Patience Cherry, and of this marriage were born seven sons and four daughters. His wife and three children survived him. Of these children, one, Capt. James R. Thigpen, has since died. His widow and two children are all that still live of this large family.

In September 1828 he joined the Primitive Baptist Church at Little Creek, and remained a worthy, consistent and faithful member to his death.

Soon thereafter he was chosen Clerk of the church and also ordained as one of its Deacons, and served the church in both capacities as long as physically able.

In early manhood, he was Sheriff of his county, and in 1849 represented it in the lower house of the General Assembly then known as the House of Commons.

He was a man of great energy, of determined purpose and of much more than ordinary mental endowments. And these qualities made him a prominent and influential citizen of his section, and, balanced by his splendid judgment, his counsel and advice was much sought, and he rendered most valuable services in adjusting and settling differences among his people.

As was to be expected of the possessor of such qualities, he was successful and prosperous in his business affairs, accumulated a considerable estate, educated his children, sending some of them to the University of the State, and aided such as arrived at age with a fair start in life.

His upright and honorable conduct in all the relations of life won him the confidence and esteem of all who knew him. As a member of the church, his walk and conversation were worthy of his profession and models of christian deportment. Prompt and faithful in the discharge of every duty, he was regular in his attendance of the Associations and other assemblages of his church and his simplicity and cordiality of manner made him a favorite with all.

Gentleness was allied with firmness, and when needed he did not fail to administer correction and reproof. His faith was strong and bright, and his conversation ever rich in experience of the teachings and dealings of the Lord. His strong, warm exhortations to duty will long be remembered by those privileged to hear them.

Near the close of his life he was afflicted in body and mind so that he was confined to his bed, and his mental powers gone, yet his afflictions, soothed by the unremitting love and attention of his aged and loved wife and his surviving children, were borne with fortitude and resignation, and at times when his mind was improved he loved to speak of the goodness and mercy of God and of his firm, unshaken faith in his Saviour.

At length came the end of his long, useful, wellspent life. Truly has fallen an affectionate, kind and excellent husband and father, a useful, public spirited citizen, a just, honorable man of unblemished christian character.

Names of Ministers and Post-Office Address.

NAME.	POST-OFFICE.	STATE.
JOHN L. ROSS,	Pactolus,	N. C.
M. T. LAWRENCE,	Hamilton,	"
STEPHEN BIGGS,	Cressville,	"
J. J. AMBROSE,	"	"
JOHN RODGERS,	Kitty Hawk,	"
H. W. BEASLEY,	Powells Point,	"
J. J. AUSTIN,	"	"
J. W. JOHNSON,	Tarboro,	"
William Hearn,	"	"
WILLIAM T. STATON,	"	"
WILLIAM E. BELLAMY,	Enfield,	"
William E. Green,	Rocky Mount,	"
DAVID HOUSE,	Greenville,	"
WILLIAM A. ROSS,	"	"
SAMUEL MOORE,	"	"
N. H. HARRISON,	Plymouth,	"
A. CRADDOCK,	"	"
JOSEPH E. ADAMS,	"	"
JOSHUA T. ROWE,	"	"
D. W. TOPPING,	Pantego,	"
J. D. WICKER,	California,	"
SYLVESTER HASSELL,	Williamston,	"
HENRY PEAL,	"	"
LEVI ROGERSON,	"	"
GEORGE D. ROBERSON,	"	"
JOHN N. ROGERSON,	"	"
James E. Moore,	"	"
B. GREENWOOD,	Wilson,	"
A. CARTWRIGHT,	Swan Quarter,	"
E. T. HUTSON,	"	"
CHARLES MEADS,	Elizabeth City,	"
JOHN S. MEADS,	"	"
L. J. DEBERRY,	Scotland Neck,	"
MANLIEF D. TWIFFORD,	East Lake	"
JAMES H. LATHAM,	Acresville,	"
J. W. Harris,	"	"
DAVID CARTER,	Pungo River,	"

Ordained Ministers, Capitals. Licentiates, Italics,

Names of Churches and Counties where situated.	*Ministers and Messengers.*	Time of Mo. Meeting.	Baptised.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number.	Contributions.
Baregrass, Martin,	JNO. N. ROGERSON, Warner G. Bailey, *	3	2	...	...	..	2	...	49	1 50
Bethlehem, Tyrrell,	Letter and no messengers,	3	...	...	...	...	1	...	27	1 00
Bethlehem, Pasquotank,	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	..	...	...	14	.....
Beaverdam, Beaufort,	Not represented,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	6	.....
Briery Swamp, Pitt,	JNO. L. ROSS, W. H. Williams,	2	2	...	...	2	...	...	24	1 00
Conoho, Martin,	M. T. LAWRENCE, H. L. Sherrod,	3	1	...	...	...	3	...	106	2 00
Conetoe, Edgecombe,	Joshua Rouse, George Gardner,	3	1	...	...	...	2	...	14	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck,	Peter T. Tatum, * Pierce Hampton, *	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	22	1 00
Cross Rds. Edgecombe,	N. M. Worsley, M. G. Edmondson,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	17	1 00
Deep Creek, Halifax,	John L. Whitehead, W. P. Robertson,	1	...	...	...	...	1	...	39	1 50
Elim, Currituck,	Jordan E. Snow, * Noah Burges, *	2	1	...	...	2	...	1	36	1 00
Falls Tar River, Nash,	W. C. Trevathan, J. W. Bass,	2	1	...	...	1	5	2	181	3 00
Daniels, Halifax,	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	.....
Flat Swamp, Martin,	D. F. Roberson, S. R. Ross,	1	4	...	...	...	6	...	46	1 50
Flatty Ck. Pasquotank,	William L. Davis, CHARLES MEADS, *	4	5	...	...	...	2	1	29	1 00
Great Swamp, Pitt,	WILLIAM A. ROSS, Leonidus Flemming,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	32	1 50
Hopeland, Nash,	Jesse PRICE, J. H. Pippen,	1	1	...	...	1	...	...	18	1 50
Jamesville, Martin,	Martin Jackson, * Thomas A. Berry,	1	...	...	...	3	...	...	30	1 50
Kehukee, Halifax,	J. H. Alsbrook, B. I. Alsbrook,	3	8	...	...	...	1	...	107	2 00
Lawrence's, Edgecombe	W. F. STATON, W. B. Strickland,	4	...	15	...	1	...	...	65	2 00
Lebanon, Dare,	MANLIEF TWIFFORD, * Daniel Johnson, *	3	1	...	2	...	...	...	16	50
Morattock, Washington,	John McBowen, A. R. Allen,	3	4	...	...	2	1	...	98	2 00
North Creek, Beaufort,	No representation,	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	20	.....
Providence, Currituck,	J. Rodgers, * W. C Beal, *	4	7	...	2	...	1	...	47	50
Pungo, Beaufort	R. R. Davis, * DAVID CARTER, *	2	2	...	...	..	2	...	24	1 00
Rocky Swamp, Halifax,	L. J. Nevell, Thomas Partin, *	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	18	1 00
Sandy Grove, Nash,	B. GREENWOOD, N. W. Strickland	4	4	...	1	...	1	...	42	1 35
Sappony, Nash,	No representation,	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	.....
Skewarkey, Martin,	SYLVESTER HASSELL, Joseph D. Biggs,	2	...	...	...	...	6	...	90	2 00
S. Mattamuskeet, Hyde,	A. B. Williams, *	1	3	...	...	...	11	1	103	1 00
So. Quay, So'ampton Va	G. A. Johnson,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	18	1 00
Sparta, Edgecombe,	Letter, no messengers,	4	2	...	...	...	1	...	13	75
Smithwicks Ck. Martin,	HENRY PEAL, Simon D. Ward,	4	3	...	...	...	1	...	52	2 00
Spring Green, Martin,	GEO. D. ROBERSON, S. W. Outerbridge,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	.....	2 00
Tarboro, Edgecombe,	W. J. Gardner, James K. Hardy, *	1	...	1	...	...	2	...	59	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort,	Rufus W. Boyd, * Levin B. Osburn, *	3	2	...	...	...	4	2	47	1 00
Williams, Edgecome,	William H. Vick, Wiley W. Vick,	3	6	...	1	1	2	...	78	2 00
	Churches Dismissed:									
Concord, Washington,	STEPHEN BIGGS, * T. G. AMBROSE, *	4	1	...	...	2	1	...	46	1 00
Castalia, Nash,	W. T. Taylor, * T. J. Braswell,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	18	1 50
Hickory Rk. Franklin,	L. Bartholomew, William B. Uzzell,	2	...	...	...	1	...	...	19	1 00
		61	1	21	15	58	7		1695	$48.10

NOTE.—Those marked * absent.

Churches not represented their number stands as last reported.

Ordained Ministers in small CAPITALS.

Licentiates in *Italics.*

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

WAKE FOREST UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

OF THE

125TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Falls Tar River, Nash County, N. C.,

COMMENCING ON

SATURDAY BEFORE FIRST SUNDAY IN OCTOBER, 1890.

WILSON, N. C.
ZION'S LANDMARK STEAM PRINTING HOUSE
1890.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Psalms 80: 19.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren Outterbridge and Slade.

Visiting Ministers and brethren from sister Associations invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On arrangements of preaching the Moderator and Clerk and Brethren Trevathan and Williford. On church history debt, Elders G. D. Roberson, Heny Peal and Brother N. M. Worsly. On Finance and distribution of Minutes, Brethren B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantly.

Elders preached at the stand to-day, J. E. Adams, D. A. Mewborn.

Letters from 33 churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders L. H. Hardy and B. H. Wooten and Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders J. R. Rowe, B. C. Pitt and R. W. Atkinson.

Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Thos. Clark, D. A. Scott, Elder P. D. Gold and Molen Luper.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, W. J. Stephenson, Jno. Stephenson, B. F. Grimes and Elder J. T. Coats and Minutes.

Toisnot—Elders John Jackson, D. A. Mewborn, A. J. Moore and Minutes.

Eno—Elder S. P. Terry and G. C. Farthing and Minutes.

Baltimore and Corresponding Va.;—Elder F. A. Chick.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Virginia Correspondence—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write corresponding letter.

Petitionary letters called for; none presented.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Great Swamp and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and Eler G. D. Roberson his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Adjourned to 9 a. m. Monday. Worship open to-morrow at 10 a. m.

Wm. A. Ross, Greenville, N. C.
David House, "
Samuel Moore, Bethel.
John L. Ross, Pactolus.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton.
Sthephen Biggs, Cresswell.
J. I. Ambrose, "
A. J. Austin, Powell's Point.
J. W. Johnson, Tarboro.
*Lawrence Johnson, "
William F. Staton, "
W. B. Strickland, "
*Wm. Hearn, Scotland Neck.
*L. J. Deberry, " "
Wm. E. Bellamy, Enfield.
*Wm. E. Green, Rocky Mount.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth.
D. W. Topping, Pantigo.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston.
Henry Peal, "
Levi Rogerson, "
Geo. D. Roberson, Robersonville,
John N. Rogerson, Williamston,
*James E. Moore, "
R. Greenwood, Wilson.
A. Cartwright, Swan Quarter.
E. T. Hutson, " "
L. S. Ross, " "
Chas. Meads, Elizabeth City.
John S. Meads, " "
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake.
James H. Latham, Acresville.
David Carter, Pungo River.
*C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger.

Licentiates marked *

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Names of Churches and Counties Where Situated.	Names of Messengers.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass, Martin	†J. N. Rogerson, Kinchen Taylor,	3	1	...	...	...	3	...	46	$ 1 50
Bethlehem, Tyrrell	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	38	.....
Bethlehem, Pasquotank	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	24	.....
Beulah, Hyde	†L. S. Ross,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	28	1 00
Briery Swamp, Pitt	†J. L. Ross, W. H. Williams,	...	2	...	...	...	2	...	24	1 00
Beaverdam, Beaufort	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	.....
Concord, Washington	†*James I. Ambrose,	4	...	...	...	1	...	1	37	1 00
Conoho, Martin,	H. L. Sherrod, N. K. Pippin,	3	1	2	2	...	3	...	97	2 00
Conetoe, Edgecombe,	W. H. Andrews, W. N. Mayo	3	3	1	...	...	...	...	14	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	.....
X Roads, Edgecombe	*M. G. Elmondson, N. M. Wosley	2	...	...	...	...	1	...	15	1 00
Cypress Grove, Hyde	*D. W. Dunbar,	4	...	1	...	...	...	...	18	75
Deep Creek, Halifax	J. L. Whitehead, Henry Leggett,	...	...	1	...	1	1	...	40	1 00
Elim, Currituck	†H. W. Scarborough, †C. C. Aydlett	2	1	...	...	4	...	...	26	1 00
Falls Tar River, Nash	Gray Armstrong, M. B. Williford	2	11	...	...	...	...	1	192	2 50
Flat Swamp, Pitt	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross,	1	3	...	...	1	...	...	66	1 50
Flatty Creek, Pasquotank	W. L. Davis, W. G. Moss,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	32	1 50
Great Swamp, Pitt	†W. A. Ross, L. Flemming,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	53	1 25
Hopeland, Nash	I. W. Bass, Jessie Price,	1	...	2	...	2	...	...	24	1 50
Hamilton, Martin	†M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett,	1	...	3	...	...	...	...	17	75
Jamesville, Martin	Jno. A. Askew, *Marcellus Stubbs,	1	3	...	...	...	1	2	30	1 00
Kehukee, Halifax	J. H. Alsbrook, B. I. Alsbrook,	3	2	...	...	...	2	...	115	2 00
Lawrence's, Edgecombe	†W. F. Staton, †W. B. Strickland,	4	2	...	...	...	1	...	58	2 50
Lebanon, Dare	*Lemuel Bassett, Manliff Twifford,	...	...	...	2	...	...	...	15	1 00
Morattock, Washington	R. W. Peacock, J. W. *Harrison,	3	3	1	1	3	1	1	63	2 00
North Creek, Beaufort	†*D. W. Topping, *Riley Brinn,	...	1	1	...	...	...	...	20	1 00
Providence, Currituck	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	54	.....
Pungo, Beaufort	†*David Carter, *J. W. Paul,	...	...	...	...	...	...	1	24	60
Rocky Swamp, Halifax	J. N. Shearin, C. J. Nevell,	4	...	...	...	...	...	2	15	75
Sandy Grove, Nash	†B. Greenwood, McBrantley,	4	1	...	...	...	...	...	42	2 00
Skewarkey, Martin	†Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor,	2	1	...	...	...	4	...	81	2 00
So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde	Philip M. Carrowan,	...	12	...	1	2	1	3	100	1 50
So. Quay, Sou'ampton, Va	Jas. R. Gardner,	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	1 00
Sparta, Edgecombe	By letter,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	75
Smithwick's Cr'k, Martin	David Hardison, †Henry Peal,	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	53	2 00
Spring Green, Martin	†G. D. Roberson, S. W. Outterbridge, Jesse B. Everett,	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	80	1 50
Tarboro, Edgecombe	*Whitt Davis, Jas. Cobb,	1	9	2	...	...	1	...	77	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort	*Thos. W. Boyd, *†Jas. H. Latham	3	1	...	...	...	1	1	49	1 00
Williams, Edgecombe	Wiley W. Vick, Lawrence Johnson,	3	1	...	12	...	1	1	71	2 00
	Total,		57	14	18	9	25	13	1723	$46 25

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K3F

MINUTES

OF THE

124TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association.

HELD WITH THE

Church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C.,

COMMENCING ON

SATURDAY BEFORE 1ST SUNDAY IN OCT., 1889.

Printed at Office of Zion's Landmark, Wilson, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 5th, 1889.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. Wm. A. Ross, from Titus, 2nd chap., beginning with 12th verse.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Bro. M. T. Lawrence Clerk, and Brethren S. W. Outterbridge and William Slade Assistant Clerks. Visiting Ministers and Brethren from sister Associations invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On Arrangement of Preaching, the Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren H. L. Sherrod and Kenneth Harrell; on Finance and Distribution of Minutes, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantley.

Elders Wm. Woodard and A. J. Moore preached at the stage to-day.

Letters from 36 churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received: White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones; Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Virginia, New River, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Fisher's River, Mill Branch and Upatoie—Minutes; Contentnea—Elder John R. Rowe; from Country Line—Elders J. S. Dameron and A. N. Hall; Black Creek—Elders P. D.Gold, Wm. Woodard and Jas. Woodard, Brethren J. B. Smith, W. M. Boykin and Wm. Barnes; Little River—Minutes; Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore; Eno Association—G. C. Farthing.

Elder Samuel Moore to write corresponding letter.

Petitionary letters called for when one from the church at Hamilton in Martin county and one from Cypress Grove in Hyde county were received by the Moderator giving the Messengers the right hand of fellowship.

Resolved, That our next Associatiou be held with the church at Falls Tar River, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and Elder Wm. A. Ross his alternate; worship to commence at 10 o'clock a. m.

Resolved, That worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock a. m. The Association then adjourned in order until Monday morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, October 6th, 1889.

Elder A. N. Hall introduced the services of the day and preached from 2nd Corinthians 4th chapter and 13th verse, "We having the same spirit of faith according as it is written, I believed and therefore have I spoken; we also believe and therefore speak." Elder James S. Dameron followed and preached from Colosians 2nd chapter and 6th and 7th verses.

The weather becoming so disagreeable the services of the day were discontinued and the congregation dismissed. The preaching was in demonstration of the spirit and power and may the blessing of the Lord follow.

MONDAY, October 7th, 1889.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. S. Dameron; then proceeded to business.

The names of the Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Isaac Jones, J. R. Rowe and P. D. Gold preached at the stage to-day.

The corresponding letter was presented, read and approved and

ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Committee of Finance reported:

Brother Brigg's account for last year cannot be found.

Received from churches at this time..... $47.75

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations: To Country Line (to be held at Pleasant Grove, Caswell county, N. C., Saturday before the 3rd Sunday in August, 1890)Elder G. D. Roberson; to Contentnea—Minutes; to White Oak—Minutes; William A. Ross, McBrantley and J. C. Hoard to Black Creek; Elders William A. Ross and Samuel Moore, and Brethren W. C. Trevathan and L. Fleming to Toisnot; to Abbott's Creek, Minutes; to Little River, Minutes; to Eno Association, S. Hassell, B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantley.

Resolved, That we correspond with the following Associations by Minutes: Delaware River, Delaware, Baltimore, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

The church at Sappony petitioned for a letter of dismission to join some other Association for convenience, which was granted.

Resolved, That the Moderator write the obituary of Brother Joseph D. Biggs and have it attached to these Minutes, also that Elder J. T. Rowe write one of Elder A. Craddock to have attached to Minutes.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds and will in the future endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That Elder Hassell report by our next Association how much of the church history debt remains unpaid, and that the churches send their Messengers prepared to settle the same at our next Association.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations as heretofore and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and our brethren and friends in this vicinity for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of the Association.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE, WM. SLADE, Ass't Clerks.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the Church at South Quay this year:

J. W. Johnson in November.
J. N. Rogerson in December.
B. Greenwood in January.
J. T. Rowe in February.
W. B. Strickland in March.
Samuel Moore in April.
Henry Peal in May.
M. T. Lawrence in June.
S. Hassell in July.
G. D. Roberson in August.
W. F. Staton in September.

The Churches are requested to help bear the expenses of these Brethren in preaching for this destitute Church.

NAMES OF MINISTERS, AND POST-OFFICES.

Wm. A Ross, Greenville, N. C.
David House, " "
Samuel Moore, " "
John L. Ross, Pactolus.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton.
Stephen Biggs, Cresswell.
J. T. Ambrose, "
A. J. Austin, Powell's Point.
J. W. Johnson, Tarboro.
Lawrence Johnson, "
William F. Staton, "
W. B. Strickland, "
Wm. Hearn, Scotland Neck.
L. J. Deberry, " "
Wm. E. Bellamy, Enfield.
Wm. E. Green, Rocky Mount.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth.
Jos. T. Rowe, Plymouth.
D. W. Topping, Pantego.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston.
Henry Peal, "
Levi Rogerson, "
Geo. D. Roberson, "
John N. Rogerson, "
James E. Moore, "
B. Greenwood, Wilson.
A. Cartwright, Swan Quarter.
E. T. Hutson, " "
L. S. Ross, " "
Chas. Meads, Elizabeth City.
John S. Meads, " "
M. D. Twiford, East Lake.
James H. Latham, Acresville.
J. W. Harris, "
David Carter, Pungo River.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association of Primitive Baptists to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond:

Dear Brethren:—Through the goodness and mercy of an all wise and all powerful and covenant keeping God we are blessed with the privilege of holding with the church at Conoho, Martin county, N. C., the one hundred and twenty-fourth annual session of our Association. We have a goodly number of Messengers and visiting Ministers in attendance. We believe that the gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ has been preached to us by the servants of the most high God, and we do hope and trust that the word preached may take root downwards and bring fruit upwards to the honor and glory of God. We desire to thank and praise His great name for His great love and

mercy and longsuffering towards us that union and fellowship still abounds with us. Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses let us lay aside every weight and sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us. Looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, for we are his workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them; then it is plain that the way to walk in good works is by laying aside all malice and all guile and all hypocrisy, and as new born babes desire the sincere milk of the word that ye may grow thereby. Paul instructs Timoty to take heed to himself and unto the doctrine and to continue in them. Let us notice the continuing in them. Neither alone will do. The first thing for us is to examine ourselves and see whether we be in the faith or not—not the faith of men's notions, but the faith of God's Elect, according to the doctrine of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone, in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord in whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the spirit, and now brethren I commend you to God and the word of His grace. Finally brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace and the God of love and peace shall be with you. May the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash county, N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1890, at which time and place we hope to meet many of you.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

JOSEPH DANIEL BIGGS.

Our beloved and venerable brother, Joseph Daniel Biggs, a member of the Primitive Baptist Church at Skewarkey for 63 years, and Assistant Clerk or Clerk of the Kehukee Association for the same period, and Clerk of his own Church for 61 years, after an illness of little more than a week, during which he did not suffer much pain, fell gently asleep in Jesus, at his residence one mile south Williamston, N. C., about 9 o'clock, Saturday night, May 18th, 1889. He was born Nov. 29th, 1808, and was thus in his 81st year. His father was Elder Joseph Biggs, pastor of

the church at Skewarkey for 38 years, and Clerk of the Kehukee Association for the same time, and writer of the History of the Association from 1803 to 1833; and his mother was Chloe Daniel. Asa Biggs, U. S. Judge and Senator, and Kader Biggs, a Commission Merchant of Norfolk, Va., were his brothers; and Louisa Biggs was his sister. His occupation was that of a farmer. He was a Trustee of the Williamston Academy 51 years, and Secretary of the Board of Trustees the most of that time. For a long series of years, both before and after Civil War, he was Chairman of the County Court, and of the Inferior Court, and of the Board of Commissioners of Martin county. His first wife was Elizabeth Davis, of whom one child, of the same name, is still living: and his second wife was Mrs. Fannie Latham, whose maiden name was Crawford, who, with their children, Joseph and Chloe, survive to mourn their irreparable loss.

In a pre-eminent degree our dear brother was a living epistle of Christ, known and read of all who were acquainted with him. From his 18th year, when he first experienced a hope in the sin-atoning blood of the Lamb, to the last day of his long, useful, and honorable life, he was a most humble, consistent, and devoted follower of Jesus. He carried his religious principles with him everywhere and at all times, and exemplified them is his daily walk and conversation. He was a man of strong constitution, fine health, noble bearing, sound judgment, and incorruptible integrity —in the highest sense of the word, a gentleman of the old school, who could not be induced, by any motives of apparent self-interterest to compromise truth in the slightest degree, or to swerve a hair's breadth from what he believed to be right; and yet he was kind and gentle in all the relations of life.

My father and brother Biggs were intimately associated most of their lives; they were cousins, and their first wives were sisters; and they were closely connected as officers of Skewarkey Church and Kehukee Association, and daily companions, and remarkably united in their sentiments and principles. And it is no wonder that Father's death nine years ago left a vacuum in brother Bigg's heart that no one else could fill. He never ceased to mourn the departure of his beloved pastor and friend.

Increasing financial embarrassments troubled him during his last years, and the cloud seemed to grow darker and the burden heavier every day, and the trial became so great that he longed for the coming of rest.

He was a subscriber to the "Signs of the Times" and to Zion's Landmark, I suppose from their first publication, and he dili-

gently read and highly valued them and the Church History. But the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments were his constant companion and guide and delight; it is doubtful whether any person ever read them more. While the carnal mind constantly and insatiably longs for new things, our brother thought nothing else so wise, so interesting, and so valuable, as the Inspired Volume, and its old-fashioned religion of the heart and life.

Ever since I have known him, especially since he heartily welcomed me 25 years ago to the cross of Christ, I have loved and venerated him; and most especially since the death of my father, I have regarded his companionship as an inestimable privilege. Few persons ever touched me as much as the most humble, tender, and tearful manner in which he often read in public the letters addressed to the church and the Association, and in which he poured forth his soul in thanksgivings and supplications to the God of Israel in family and social worship and in our Church Conferences. He believed in exercising strict discipline in the Church, and in the prompt exclusion from her membership of every one who wilfully brought reproach upon the hallowed Name that was above every other in his heart. And yet he cordially and joyfully welcomed every poor sinner, of every color, who came with meekness and weeping to the gates of Zion. He lamented the ungodliness and indifference of human beings to eternal things, and earnestly desired to see a sincere, profound, and wide-spread revival of the work of grace in the hearts of the children of men. A few days before his death he asked his daughter Chloe to find in Matthew the momentous words, "Seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness," and to read him several chapters there, which she did. The day he died he exclaimed to her, "What a glorious thing it is to be reconciled to the will of God."

On the night of the 7th inst. he had an attack of colic, from which a dose of calomel relieved him; in the afternoon of the 10th he had an attack of vertigo and had to take his bed. After the 13th, he had but little fever and scarcely any pain. He ate heartily, but did not regain his strength. After eating with relish his supper Saturday night, the 18th, he was assisted to walk to another bed, and when upon it lay back and instantly breathed his last. So peacefully did the dear Lord give His beloved sleep; so softly did his sanctified spirit pass into that glorious and eternal rest that remaineth for the people of God. For such a godly life and such a peaceful death, my soul would fervently bless the Lord, the author of all grace and comfort.

In the presence of a large attendance of friends, both white and colored, the remains of our brother were interred at Skewarkey on Monday, May 20th. SYLVESTER HASSELL.

Williamston, N. C., May 25th, 1889.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Mon. Meeti'gs	Baptized.	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Numbers.	Contributions
Bear Grass—Martin...	†J. N. Rogerson, W. G. Bailey	...	1	...	1	...	3	...	48	1 50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell...	C. W. Holiday, T. L. Holiday	2	5	...	...	1	...	...	38	1 00
Bethlehem—Pasqu't'k	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	.....
Beulah—Hyde	By Letter	...	5	...	...	...	...	...	28	1 00
Briery Swamp—Pitt ..	†J. L. Ross, W. H. Williams	...	...	...	...	1	...	...	22	1 00
Beaverdam—Beaufort	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6	.....
Concord—Washingt'n	N. W. Ambrose, *Wm. Biggs	4	...	...	...	1	...	...	57	1 00
Conoho—Martin	H. L. Sherrod, Jno. Harrell...	1	3	...	...	1	6	...	99	1 50
Conetoe— Edgecombe	Geo. Gardner, W. H. Andrews	...	...	...	...	...	1	...	10	1 00
Coinjock—Currituck ..	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	.....
X Roads—Edgec'mbe	M. G. Edmondson, N. M. Worsley	...	1	...	...	...	...	...	6	1 00
Cypress Grove	By Letter	...	4	...	...	...	...	...	17	75
Deep Creek—Halifax..	J. L. Whitehead W. P. Roberson	...	...	...	...	...	3	...	42	1 00
Elm—Currituck	C. G. Dowdy, C. C. Aydelette	...	2	...	...	...	...	...	29	1 00
Falls Tar River—Nash	W. C. Trevathan, M. B. Williford	...	13	...	2	1	3	2	180	3 00
Flat Swamp— Martin	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross.....	...	5	...	...	...	...	1	64	1 50
Flatty Creek—Pasqt'k	W. L. Davis, Wm. H. Keeton	4	7	...	...	1	2	...	32	1 50
Great Swamp—Pitt ...	†Sam'l Moore, L. Fleming.....	4	...	...	1	...	...	...	33	1 25
Hopeland—Nash.....	I. W. Bass, Jesse Price	...	...	2	...	...	...	...	26	1 50
Hamilton—Martin	†M. T. Lawrence, J. C. Hoard	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	50
Jamesville—Martin ...	Thos. A. Berry, M. Stubbs.....	...	...	...	...	1	2	...	25	1 00
Kehukee—Halifax.....	J. T. House, B. I. Alsbrook...	...	6	...	...	...	1	...	115	2 00
Lawrence's—Edg'cmb	W. F. Staton, W. B. Strickland	...	2	...	...	1	5	...	54	2 00
Lebanon—Dare	Edward Twiford, W. Twiford	...	...	...	1	...	...	...	19	1 00
Morattock—Wash'ton	E. W. Ayres, J. McBowen.....	...	...	1	1	4	...	...	80	2 00
North Creek—Beau'ft	†D. W. Topping, J. J. Smith	...	...	1	...	...	...	2	19	70
Providence—Currit'ck	†A. J. Austin, W. L. Beacham	...	2	...	...	...	...	4	54	1 00
Pungo—Beaufort.....	D. Paul, A. T. Paul, D. Carter	...	...	...	...	...	4	...	93	80
Rocky Swamp, Half'x	†W. E. Bellamy, N. J. Nevell	4	...	...	...	2	...	...	13	1 00
Sandy Grove—Nash...	†B. Greenwood, E. C. Lewis, McBrantley	4	3	...	...	...	...	...	40	2 00
Sappony—Nash:.....	*E. B. Burns, *J. R. Lindsay	...	...	1	1	...	1	...	15	50
Skewarkey—Martin...	†Sylvester Hassell, Eli Taylor	...	...	...	...	2	2	2	84	2 00
So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde	†A. Cartright, *†E. P. Hudson	...	5	...	12	2	1	1	89	1 50
South Quay— Southampton, Va...	Jas. R. Gardner.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	1 00
Sparta—Edgecombe...	By Letter.....	...	...	...	1	...	...	...	11	75
Smithwick's Creek— Martin.....	†Henry Peal, S. D. Ward.....	...	...	...	...	...	2	...	53	2 00
Spring Green—Martin	†G. D. Roberson, S. W. Outterbridge	...	1	1	9	1	...	...	82	1 50
Tarboro — Edgecombe	Whit Davis, Jas. K. Hardy ...	...	6	2	...	...	3	1	69	1 50
White Plains—Beauf't	†N. H. Harrison, L. B. Ausburn	...	3	1	...	2	...	...	48	1 00
Williams—Edgec'mbe	Wiley W. Vick, L. Johnson..	...	2	...	...	...	2	2	82	1 50
									.....	$47 75

Bx
6349
A5
P754
N6
K38

MINUTES

OF THE

127TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT

CONOETO, EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.,

Commencing Saturday Before the First Sunday in October, 1892.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1892.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence, from 1st Epistle of Paul to Timothy, 1st chapter, 5 and 6 verses.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and M. T. Lawrence Clerk, S. W. Outterbridge and Wm. Slade, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed;

On arrangements of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren, D. W. Cobb, and W. N. Mayo.

On finance and distribution of Minutes, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantley.

Elders J. M. Harris and J. T. Coats preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from thirty-seven churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received;

White Oak—Elders L. H. Hardy, B. H. Wooten and N. M. White. Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders B. C. Pitt and J. W. Gardner, and brethren T. C. Hart, R. E. Adams, J. W. Dawson and Minutes.

Country Line—Elder J. M. Harris and brother J. W. Gilliam.

Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold, J. F. Farmer and brothers S. D. Boykin and W. M. Boykin.

Little River—Elders J. E. Adams, J. T. Coats and H. J. Turlington, and W. J. Stevenson.

Toisnot—Elders A. J. Moore, D. A. Mewborn and brethren M. Horton and G. T. Daniel.

Eno—Brother G. C. Farthing and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River.—Minutes.

Corresponding Virginia—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River.—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Elder Samuel Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, when a church by the name of Salem, in Nash county, asked to be received. Messengers I. W. Bass and J. H. Green. Number in fellowship five. Fourth Sunday. Fifty cents paid.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Flatty Creek, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the Introductory Sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his Alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Adjourned to 9 a. m., Monday. Worship to commence at 10 o'clock a. m. to-morrow.

SUNDAY, October 2nd, 1892.

Elder A. J. Moore introduced the services of the day and preached from 10th chapter of John, 14, 15 and 16 verses: "I am the good shepherd and know my sheep and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me even so know I the Father; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold and one shepherd.

Elder A. N. Hall followed and preached from the 22nd chapter, 29th verse of Jere.: "O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord."

After a recess of an hour Elder L. H. Hardy continued the services and preached from 20th chapter Matthew, 28th verse: "Even as the son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister and give his life a ransom for many."

The preaching was of the apostolic order and in demonstration of the spirit and of power, and was listened to with marked attention. May it bring forth fruit to the honor and glory of the God of Israel.

MONDAY, October 3rd, 1892.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder D. A. Mewborn and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders P. D. Gold and J. W. Gardner preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at last Association,		$49 90
Paid for printing Minutes and postage,	$34 25	
Clerks' fees,	15 00	
	$49.25	
Balance in hand of Treasurer,		.65
Received from the churches this year,		52 90
In hands of Treasurer,		$53 55

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line—To be held at Storie's Creek, Person county, N. C., Elders W. A. Ross, S. Hassell and G. D. Robinson.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder W. A. Ross.

White Oak—Elders G. D. Robinson and W. B. Strickland.

Black Creek—Elder W. A. Ross.

Toisnot—Elders W. A. Ross, S. Hassell and B. Greenwood, and brethren Outterbridge and Bass.

Abbott's Creek, seven miles from Ashboro, N. C.—Elders W. A. Ross

and S. Hassell.

Little River—Elders M. T. Lawrence and W. A. Ross.

Eno—Elder W. A. Bass.

Resolved that we correspond by Minutes with the following Association: Delaware River, Delaware, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

The committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Beaver Dam called on to report.

The committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Bethlehem, Pasquotank county, N. C., called on to report.

From the best informatton the church at Beaver Dam has become extinct and no property to be found belonging to said church.

Committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Bethlehem, Pasquotank, reported that there were only six members.

The report of the committees received and they discharged.

Resolved that Elder L. S. Ross be appointed to write a biography of Elder Albert Cartwright, to be attached to the Minutes.

Resolved that the list of the churches of our Association with which the Association has been held since its organization be attached to the Minutes.

Resolved that we return thanke to God and the brethren and sisters in this vicinity for the liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved that this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kind of tradeing and misbehaviour on or around the Association ground, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved that our Clerk have two thousand five hundred copies of the Minutes printed and distributed to the churches as heretofore and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk
S. W. Outterbridge, William Slade, Ass't Clerks.

The follow brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay. this year.

Elder J. W. Johnson,.....in November.
Elder B. Greenwood,.....in December.
Elder W. B. Strickland,.....in January.
Elder J. D. Armstrong,..... in February.
Elder J. E. Adams,..... in March.
Elder S. Moore,.....in April.
Elder L. E. Everett,.....in May.
Elder M. T. Lawrence,.....in June.
Elder S Hassell,.....in July.
Elder J. D. Roberson,.....in August.
Elder W. F. Staton,.....in September.

Names of Ministers and Their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,.....	Cresswell,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,.....	Rocky Mount,	"
A. J. Austin,.....	Powell's Point,	"
W. E. Bellamy,.....	Enfield,	"
Stephen Biggs,.....	Creswell,	"

David Carter,	Pungo River,	"
*C. G, Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"
*W. E. Creen,	Rocky Mount,	"
B. Greenwood,	Wilson,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"
David House,	Greenville,	"
E. T. Hudson,	Swan Quarter,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,	"
*Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"
Charles Meads,	Weeksville,	"
*John S, Meads,	Weeksville,	"
Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
*Jas. E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Henry Peal	Williamston,	"
Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	"
Jno. L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Levi Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
*M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"
L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"

Licentiates marked *

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Baily,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	Ellsbury Sexton,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads	Weeksville,	"
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	Woodson Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippen,	Conoho.	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsely,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	M. B. Williford,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Flemming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	Marcellus Stubbs,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Allsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek	W. B. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	McBrantly,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	R. V. Warters,	Washington,	"

Skewarkey, ...	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Night,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"

List Of Churches With Which The Kehukee Association Has Been Held Since Its Organization In 1765.

When Constituted.	Name.	When the Association Met With Them.
1829,	Bear Grass,	1885.
1794,	Conoho,	1803, 1816, 1832, 1852, 1867, 1889.
1803,	Coneoto,	1829, 1841, 1855, 1864, 1892.
1803,	Cross Roads,	1808. 1822, 1834, 1845, 1860, 1873.
About 1810,	Deep Creek,	1819, 1854, 1870.
1757,	Falls Tar River,	1775, 1788, 1800, 1817, 1825, 1833, 1843, 1857, 1866. 1874, 1890.
1776,	Flat Swamp,	1791, 1831, 1853, 1869, 1883.
1790,	Flatty Creek,	1797, 1888.
1795,	Great Swamp,	1801, 1812, 1824, 1836, 1848, 1863, 1868, 1891.
1879,	Hopeland,	1886.
1742.	Kehukee,	1765, 1772. 1785, 1810, 1827, 1844, 1865, 1878.
About 1795,	Lawrence's,	1823, 1837, 1850, 1858, 1871.
1791,	Morattock,	1809, 1814. 1830, 1849, 1880.
About 1800,	North Creek	1820, 1828.
1787,	Skewarkey,	1793, 1806, 1818, 1826, 1835, 1842, 1859, 1887.
About 1795,	S. Mattamuskeet	1876.
1785,	South Quay,	1786. 1840, 1856, 1884.
1803,	Smithwick's C'k,	1872, 1881.
1811,	Spring Green,	1838, 1847, 1862, 1879.
1819,	Tarboro,	1882.
1804,	William's,	1813, 1846, 1861, 1875,

Thus the Association has been held 11 times at the Falls of Tar River; 8 times at Great Swamp, Kehukee and Shewarkey; 6 times at Conoho and Cross Roads; 5 times at Conoeto, Flat Swamp, Lawrence's and Morattock; 4 times at South Quay and Willlam's; 3 times at Deep Creek; 2 times at Flatty Creek, North Creek and Smithwick's: once at Bear Grass, Hopeland, South Mattamuskeet and Tarboro; and not at all with the other 18 churches. The Falls and Great Swamp have had the Association on an average of once in 12 years; Skewarkey and and Hopeland, in 13 years; Cross Roads in 15 years; Kehukee and Conoho in 16 years; Conoeto in 17 years; Lawrence's in 19 years; Morattock in 20 years; William's in 22 years; Flat Swamp in 23; South Quay and Deep Creek in 27 years; Smithwick's Creek in 44 years: Flatty Creek in 51; Bear Grass in 63 years; Tarboro in 73 years, and South Mattamuskeet in 97 years. Of the 18 churches that have not had the Association to meet with them two are nearly extinct (Bethlehem, in Pasquotank county, and Coinjock,) 10 others are so distant from the most of the churches as too inconvenient to reach(Bethlehem, in Tyrrell county, Beulah, Concord, Cypress Grove, Elim, Lebanon, Providence, Pungo, Rocky Swamp and Sandy Grove;) two others have been recently constituted, (Hamilton and Singleton); one other asked for the Association in 1887 (Sparta,) and the three others (Briery Swamp, Jamesville and White Plains) may have asked for it at some time, but I am not able to say when. S. HASSELL.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Baptist Association convened with the church at Conoeta, Edgecombe county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Lord's day in October, 1892, and was highly favored with able ministers of the New Testament to declare unto us the way of salvation, which is by grace from first to last. Dear brethren, we should feel thankful to our God for such wonderful blessings of coming together in peace and fellowship one with another and to hear the gospel preached by his dear servants. Dear brethren, we would admonish you to stand fast in the liberty wherewith Christ has made us free, and be not entangled with the yoke of bondage. We beseech you that ye walk worthy of the voca-

tion wherewith ye are called with all lowliness and meekness, with long suffering forbearing one another in love, endeavoring to keep the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace. Dear brethren, this bond of peace is the bond of love, as long as we love our brother this bond cannot be broken. Blessed be the tie that binds our hearts in christian love.

Our next Association is appointed to set with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank county, N. C., at which time and place we hope to meet many of you.

Finally, brethren, be of good comfort, be of one mind and the God of peace and love shall be with you all. Amen.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

OBITUARY.

At half past twelve o'clock Friday evening, June 3rd, 1892, Elder Albert Cartwright at the residence of Mr John W. Jester, in Swan Quarter, N. C., after a severe illness of five days, and in the seventy-six year of his age gently fell asleep in the arms or his most merciful Redeemer. He was born July 3rd, 1816, on the north side of Mattamuskeet Lake, Hyde county, N. C., at which place he lived until a few years after the late war, when he moved to a settlement called Rose Bay in same county to be more central among the churches he served. At his death he had the pastoral care of three churches, two in Hyde and one in Tyrrell counties, and when not providentially hindered, was ever faithful in attending them to the edifying of his brethren and the honor of his Lord and Master.

In 1841 he was married to Miss Nancy M. Jordan, who it is said was a great beauty of her day, and with whom he lived happily for nearly fifty-three years, or until they were separated by his death. When they had lived together fifty years their children gave them a golden wedding, to which their neighbors and friends were invited and were present to partake of the fine costly supper which they gave them. The writer of this sketch was present and enjoyed the occasion very much, in singing and praying with them and addressing the people relative to that special occasion.

From the union of the above couple were born several children—the exact number I do not know—only three survive him, one son and two daughters, with several grand-children. Our beloved brother was received in fellowship of the Primitive Baptist church on Saturday before the first Sunday in May, 1851, and was baptized on the following day by Elder G. W. Carawan. Sometime after he united with the church he felt called by his divine Master to preach the gospel of the son of God, which he did very acceptably to his brethren the remainder of his days.

Returning from meeting at Juniper Bay, Elder Greenwood's appointment Sunday evening, in company with my wife and myself, he and wife stopped out of a shower of rain, at the house of Mr. Jester, and during the night he was taken very sick with a chill and vomiting, and was no better next morning. Dr. Credle was sent for, and came and did all in his power to relieve him, but all human efforts were vain. He gradually kept sinking until Friday a little past the middle of the day, which was the 3rd of June, the Lord whom he so much loved and served called his faithful servant away from earth to Heaven where for him there will be no more suffering, pain and sorrow, but all will be pleasure, joy and peace for ever. He doubtless called his aged servant away from the evil to come, to receive the crown of righteousness which was laid up in Heaven for him and for all that love the appearing of our Lord Jesus.

On the following day his remains were conveyed to the north side of the Lake near Bethel church, to the house of a friend, where it remained for the night, and on Sunday morning, first Sunday in June, and the time of the church's quarterly meeting—was taken in the church house, where Elder E. P. Hudson preached a sermon to a congregation numbering, I suppose, five or six hundred. After services were ended, the pall-bearers conveyed the corpse of the dear brother to the grave in the church-yard to its lasting resting place on earth, where it will remain until the morning of the last day, when the body thus sown in weakness and dishonor, will be raised in power and glory, where its inheritance will be pure and undefiled, enjoying the blissful presence of his Lord forever. May Divine grace prepare us to meet our dear brother there.

Elder Cartwright was deservedly beloved by all the brotherhood that knew him and even other denominations and the world generally spoke well of him, carrying out the Psalmist's declaration, "that even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favor." A man of this class said at the burial that he wanted to all join together and build a monument to his memory. Such is the result, my brethren, of leaving a good name for honor, virtue and honesty These are the fruits of christianity which will perpetuate a name, when the high shaft raised by man to the honor of man will crumble away and be forgotten. The memory of our brother is specially dear to me from the fact that he baptized me, and he also was one of the Presbytery that ordained me and was, spiritually to me, as a father to a son. May the memory of his virtues sink deep into our hearts and may we follow his footsteps as he followed Christ.

L. S. ROSS.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass,	Martin,	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor,	3	3	...	1	...	1	...	46	$ 1 50
Bethlehem,	Tyrrell,	C. H. Davenport,	3	6	1	...	...	2	...	44	1 50
Bethlehem,	Pasquotank,	No Representation,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	.....
Beaulah,	Hyde,	*Elders L. S. Ross and *W. W. Barnes,	2	1	1	...	...	...	...	29	1 00
Briery Swamp,	Pitt,	Elder J. L. Ross and W. H. Williams,	2	1	...	...	...	4	...	22	1 00
Concord,	Washington,	*N W. Ambrose and †Wilson S. Ambrose,	4	4	...	...	1	2	...	56	1 00
Conoho,	Martin,	N. K. Pippin, and T. B. Burnett,	3	8	..	3	1	1	4	103	2 00
Conocto,	Edgecombe,	D. W. Cobb and W. N. Mayo,	3	...	...	1	...	...	...	16	1 00
Coinjock,	Currituck,	By Letter,	3	...	...	...	...	2	...	8	1 00
Cross Roads,	Edgecombe,	N M. Worsley and M. G. Edmundson,	2	...	...	...	...	2	...	13	75
Cypress Grove,	Hyde,	By Letter,	1	...	...	...	...	1	...	17	50
Deep Creek,	Halifax,	W. H. Leggett and J. L. Whitehead,	1	1	...	...	4	3	...	32	1 90
Elim,	Currituck,	†C. G. Dowdy and C. C. Aydlett,	2	1	1	...	...	...	...	29	1 00
Falls Tar River,	Nash,	Elder J. D. Armstrong and M. B. Williford,	2	22	4	...	...	13	1	210	4 00
Flat Swamp,	Martin,	H. D. Jenkins and S. R. Ross,	1	2	...	...	...	...	...	65	1 50
Flatty Creek,	Pasquotank,	†Elder Chas. Meads and Jno. Meads,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	36	1 50
Great Swamp,	Pitt,	Elders Samuel Moore and W. A. Ross,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	32	1 50
Hopeland,	Nash,	Jesse Price and †Robert Armstrong,	2	2	...	2	...	2	...	32	1 50
Hamilton,	Martin,	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Whit. Davis,	1	1	2	...	...	...	...	21	1 00
Jamesville,	Martin,	Thos. A. Berry and Marcellus Stubbs,	1	...	...	...	...	2	..	31	1 00
Kehukee,	Halifax,	B. I. Alsbrook and J. H. Alsbrook,	3	2	...	...	2	1	...	109	2 00
Lawrence's,	Edgecombe,	Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strickland,	4	1	1	...	...	2	3	58	2 00
Lebanon,	Dare,	Not Represented,	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	.....
Morattock,	Washington,	J. B. Allen and J. Mc. Bowen,	3	2	...	...	...	5	1	73	2 00
North Creek,	Beaufort,	J. J. Smith and J. B. Williams,	3	...	...	...	...	3	...	21	1 20
Providence,	Currituck,	Elijah Sibbon and B. F. Perry,	4	7	...	...	...	2	2	73	2 00
Pungo,	Beaufort,	†David Paul and †J. W. Paul,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	24	75
Rocky Swamp,	Halifax,	†J. N. Sherran and J. W. Atkins,	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	15	1 00
Sandy Grove,	Nash,	Elder B. Greenwood and Bro Mc. Brantley,	4	...	...	1	...	1	...	40	2 20
Singleton,	Beaufort,	Elder L. E. Everett, S. C. Williams and R. V. Waters,	2	3	...	3	...	1	...	14	1 00
Skewarkey,	Martin,	Elder S. Hassell and Wm. Slade,	2	5	...	...	...	3	...	84	2 00
South Mattamuskeet,	Hyde,	†Phillip M. Carrowan and †Wm. Hudson,	1	2	...	1	...	...	1	91	1 50
Salem,	Nash,	I. W. Bass and J. H. Green,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	50
South Quay,	Southampton, Va,	†G. A. Johnson,	1	...	...	...	...	2	...	11	1 00
Sparta,	Edgecombe,	By Letter,	4	...	...	1	...	1	...	10	75
Smithwick's Creek,	Martin,	Elder Henry Peel and S. D. Ward,	4	30	...	...	...	1	...	80	2 00
Spring Green,	Martin,	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge,	4	5	...	...	...	3	1	83	1 50
Tarboro,	Edgecombe,	Wm. H Bradley and J. A. Cobb,	1	2	...	...	1	1	...	70	1 50
White Plains,	Beaufort,	†N. H. Harrison and M. L. Waters,	1	2	...	2	...	1	2	49	1 00
Williams,	Edgecombe,	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey,	3	2	...	3	1	4	...	64	1 50
		Ordained Ministers marked † Absentees * Totals,	...	115	10	18	10	67	15	1811	$52 90

BX
6349
A5
P754
IV6
K34

MINUTES

—OF THE—

129 Annual Session

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT

Sparta, Edgecombe Co., N. C.

COMMENCING

Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1894.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1894.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell, from 1: Cor. 1-2 verses

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and Brethren Outterbridge and Bass, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed.

On arrangements of preaching to-wit Moderator, Clerk and brethren Outterbridge and Bass. On finance B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantly. Elders Jas. A. Burch and Joshua T. Rowe preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 35 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak Elders Isaac Jones, L. H. Hardy, Gardner Bryan and Minutes.

Contentnea Elders J. T. Rowe, B. C. Pitt, C. C. Bland, John Williams, Clayton Joyner and Minutes.

Country Line Elders J. S. Dameron & Minutes, J. A. Burch and A. Blalock and Bro. J. H. Clayton.

Black Creek—Minutes, Elder P. D. Gold and Bro. W. L. Wiggins, J. F. Farmer and J. T. Woodard, W. M. Boykin, Josh. Farmer.

Little River---Bro. Seth Woodall and J. B. Hardy, Minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and Bro. R. C. Moore, J. W. Womble, Elder D. A. Newbern; Minutes.

Eno—Bro. G. C. Farthing; Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder F. A. Chick; Minutes.

Mountain District.——

Mill Branch—Elder G. W. Gore and B. H. Harelson.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.,—Elder F. A. Chick; Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Elder F. A. Chick; Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River.——

Fisher's River---Minutes.

Elder N. H. Harrison was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; when one from Mt. Zion, Edgecombe Co., N. C. was handed in and received by Moderator giving the messengers the right hand of fellowship.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax Co., and that Elder G. D. Roberson preach the introductory sermon and Elder Samuel Moore be his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. adjourned to 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to commence at 10 o'clock a. m. to-morrow.

SUNDAY OCTOBER 7, 1894.

Elder F. A. Chick introduced the services of the day with singing and prayer.

Elder James S. Dameron then preached from the 16 Mark. 15-16 verses: "And he said unto them, go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature." "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."

Elder F. A. Chick followed and preached from Numbers 32 chapter and 23 verse: "But if ye will not do so; behold ye have sinned against the Lord and be sure your sins will find you out."

Elder P. D. Gold then followed and preached from 1: John 3rd chapter and 8th verse. "He that committeth sin is of the devil for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the son of God was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil." The weather was fine, the preaching able, edifying and instructive: may it be as bread cast upon the waters which shall be found after many days.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 8, 1894.

The Association assembled and was oppened with praise and prayer by Elder A. J. Moore, and proceeded to business.

Names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elder G. W. Gore and L. H. Hardy preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows.

In hands of Treasurer at last Association		$56 35
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$32 40	
Clerk's Fees	15 00	
	$47 40	
Balance on hand	$8 90	
Received from churches at this time	48 80	
In hand of Treasurer	$57 75	

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To County Line, to be held with the church at Roxboro—Elders M. T. Lawrence, G. D. Robinson.

Baltimore, Baltimore City—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder J. L. Ross, Bros. S. W. Outerbridge, J. O. Salisbury, and Leonidas Flemming.

White Oak—Newport, minutes.

Black Creek—Memorial—Elder G. D. Robinson, Bro. I. W. Bass.

Toisnot—Elders S. Hassell and N. H. Harrison.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River, Fellowship Church—Minutes.

Eno, Shiloh Church—Elder S. Hassell.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

Elder Henry Peel was appointed to write an obituary of Elder Levi Rogerson to be attached to minutes; also Elder M. T. Lawrence to write obituary of Elder David House, to be added to our minutes.

Resolved, That this Association requests the churches comprising it to observe the last Thursday in November next as a day of thanksgiving to Almighty God for the many mercies and blessings conferred upon us; also the first Thursday in February as a day of fasting and prayer.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and our brethren and sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have two thousand five hundred copies of these minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond as heretofore and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, *Moderator.*

S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE,
I. W. BASS,
Assistant Clerks.

M. T. LAWRENCE, *Clerk.*

—o—

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year:

November,	S. R. Ross.	April,	M. B. Williford.
December,	Elder L. E. Everett.	May,	Elder J. F. Farmer.
January,	" J. D. Armstrong.	June,	" M. T. Lawrence.
February,	Lawrence Johnson.	July,	" S. Hassell.
March,	Elder J. W. Johnson.	August,	" W. F. Staton.
		September,	Elder W. B. Strickland.

—o—

Names of Ministers and their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	†John S. Meads,	Kehukee,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
W. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
W. W. Barnes,	Swan Quarter,	"	Wm. A. Ross.	Greenville,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison.	Plymouth,	"	George D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson.	Tarboro,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
†Lawrance Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D. W, Topping,	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	†M. D. Topping,	East Lake,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Robersonville,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†Pheasanton Smith,	Roberson,	"			

Licentiates marked †

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Bailey,	Williamston,	N. C,
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beaulah.	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	Woodson Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippen,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta.	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	M. B, Williford,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat SwamP,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	J. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Reddick,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Healthville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantly,	Springhope,	"
Singleton,	M H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarky,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Knight,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Creek,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Hilliardston,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

—o—

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the church at Sparta, Edgecomb county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in October, 1894, sendeth this epistle of love to sister Associations with whom we correspond.

Beloved brethren, we feel greatly refreshed. The ministers of God came to us in the fullness of the gospel and preached Christ and Him crucified, which is the highest calling on earth.

Beloved brethren, God has not called us to unholiness, but to a life of holiness. "Ye are the light of the world and the salt of the earth," therefore we should labor to make our calling and election sure, not sure to God, but sure to the brotherhood Let your speech be seasoned with grace and be sure to be found at the feet of the brethren. Let that mind be in you which was in Christ Jesus. When we see good brethren biting and trying to devour their kindred in Christ, we want to get down to their feet and point them to the great love and humility of Jesus, the dear Saviour of sinners, that has called us to a life of self-denial, to a kingdom that is not of this world.

It is a kingdom of immense delight,
Where health and peace and joy unite,
Where undeclining pleasures rise
And every wish meets full supplies.
It is a kingdom that will never decay,
When time sweeps earthly things away.

It will shine when every tongue lies paralyzed in death. Let me assure you, dear brethren, that the salvation of all God's children is as firm and sure as the throne of the Great Supreme.

Our next Association will convene with the church at Kehukee meeting-house, Halifax county, N.C., to commence on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in in Oct, 1895, where we hope to meet a goodly number of ministers and messengers from sister Associations.

Done by order of Conference on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in October, 1894.

S. HASSELL, *Moderator.*

M. T. LAWRENCE, *Clerk.*

ELDER LEVI ROGERSON.

By request of the church at Smithwick's Creek we will attempt to write a brief sketch of the life of our worthy brother and beloved pastor, Elder Levi Rogerson. He was born in Martin County N. C., A. D 1819 (according to the best authority.) He was the son of John and Dicie Rogerson. He grew up to manhood without any advantages of the world. According to his own statement he attended school but three days and only learned the letters of the alphabet. He was very wild in his moral character' caring but little for either heaven or hell. But the Lord as we believe in his divine mercy and good-will towards sinners saw fit to send afflictions upon him, which were so severe that his eyes were blinded, that he could not see the light of the sun by day nor the light of fire by night. However from these afflictions he was released, and sight and health were restored by the All-powerful God. From this terrible experience he thought, suppose I had died what would have been my destiny. I will reform or repent my course of life, this blinding disease may again come in such form and with such severity as to cause death. Forming such a resolution he begins the work and continues it until he in his view could see but one thing that hindered his being as good as any man that ever stood on two legs.

While in this elevated opinion he visited a Methodist friend and hearing him talk of his religion and its condition and agreeing so well with his understanding of Christ and his mission that he said he would have joined the Methodist church if it had not been too inconvenient. But after this another disease came upon him and entered into his heart, breaking the mighty seal of self conceit, and surely he said he thought this would immediately kill him. He then examined his condition to see where he would stand if brought before the judgement, and his eyes were opened to see not only the one thing needful ,but all things he ever did arose like mountains before him, even his own prayers condemned him.

While trying to pray it was forcibly impressed upon his mind, "See what your prayers have done for you." And he resolved to pray no more. About this time the strong arm in which he had been trusting was severed from his body. He had no resolution to do any work, to him death appeared near at hand and he without the mantle of God or the hope of glory. While in this lowly condition his wife said to him "please cut me some broom straw as you are doing nothing." He said "I took the reap-hook and went to the place, on arriving, before beginning the work it appeared best that I again try to pray before dying, and kneeling down near the path, the thought, suppose some one were to come along, they would ask what are you doing here. Rising up I took the hook and cut three bunches of straw, and to my surprise and understanding came a voice saying "I have called thee three times?" Looking about to ascertain from whence came the sound could see no one. But at that time saw the plan of salvation, according to my view at the time it appeared as a narrow furrow made by a plow and if a believer did not do his duty he did not come to, it and if he did too much he went over it." At this time the dreadful disease was cured and he was well and full of joy and praise, his whole heart was drawn out in thanksgiving, and being filled with the love of God he could say in the language of David "Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness and his wonderful works to the children of men."

Brother Rogerson joined the church at Smithwick's Creek Saturday before the 4th Sunday in January 1853 and was baptized the following day by Elder Wm. Whitaker.

His call to the ministry, when the impression was placed in his mind to speak for the the cause of Christ, his education was so limited if a word had more than three letters he could not read it. In his call we often heard him say that a passage of scripture came to his mind and with that, other passages would connect and it was so impressed upon him day after day until his desire was to tell it to the brethren that they might rejoice as he did. One of his favorite texts and one which seemed to give him great comfort was, "Awake thou that sleepest, arise from the dead and Christ shall give thee light" This was impressed upon him while at work in the woods; he sat down and a long train of thoughts visited his mind concerning the infinite power and boundless mercy of God. Prayer meetings were at this time held in the neighborhood of Smithwick's Creek.

Brother Rogerson attended these meetings and participated in their deliberations very acceptably, (this was in 1858). In June 1860 he was liberated by his Church to exercise his gifts within the circle of his own church. He was licensed to preach within the bounds of the Kehukee Association Sept. 1860

Brother Rogerson was ordained to administer all the ordinances of the church of Christ in March 1864 by Elders C. B. Hassell and Wm. B. Perry.

His preaching was in demonstration of the Spirit and power and to the satisfaction of the brethren wherever he went. He was with brother Peel chosen to the pastoral care of the church at Smithwick's Creek December 1874. The church at Bear Grass also chose him as their pastor in the same month and year, which position he aceptably filled until the time of his death, which occured at his home July 3rd, 1894 after a protracted illness. Elder Rogerson was twice married. About the year 1847 he maried Mary A. Revels who bore unto him nine children four of which survive him, two sons and two daughters. His second marriage was to Patsy Corey in 1870. She bore unto him 5 children, four of which two sons and two daughters are now living; also the bereaved widow is left to mourn the earthly loss.

Elder Rogerson was a hard working man, always living by the sweat of his brow. He was very kind and neighborly and leaves many friends to mourn his loss. His funeral was largely attended and services were held by brother John N. Rogerson who talked from 2nd Timothy 4th chapter, 7th and 8th verses.

Brother Rogerson's career on earth was long and mingled with many sorrows and sore oppressions. But we feel that he has gone,

"Beyond these chilling winds and gloomy skies.

Beyond death's cloudy portals,
To a land where beauty never dies,
Where love becomes immortal."

HENRY PEEL.
Wm. H. DANIEL.

ELDER DAVID HOUSE.

The sad duty devolves upon me to chronicle the death of my father- in law, Elder David House, which occured at his home near Greenville, Co., N. C., on the 11th day of January 1894. He was born in Pitt county N. C. on the 14th day of August 1816 and was therefore 77 years, 4 months and 27 days old. He was the son of John and Nicey House, and was united in marriage first to Felicia Flemmlng by whom he had twelve children, all of whom survive him except one a boy who died at the age of twelve years. After the death of his first wife he was united in marriage to Miss Caroline Jones of Edgecombe County who survives him. He grew up a very quiet and moral boy and I have heard him say, suffered much under the conviction for sin and was delivered from his burden of sin and condemnation at his plow while at work in the field. His deliverance was very bright, and his faith in his God was strong and of an unfaltering nature, all the days of his life afterwards. I have often wished for and desired such a degree of faith as he enjoyed. He was received to baptism 1847 in the church at Great Swamp and was licensed during the year to the exercises of his gift, and in November 1853 was ordaimed to the full work of the gospel ministry by a presbytery, consisting of Elders John H. Daniel and Lanier Griffin. He was a zealous and faithful minister of the gospel, and during his life traveled as many miles, and preached as much for the churches in his own country about home as any that can be found, as well as serving his own church in a faithful and acceptable manner. The churches that he served although not blessed with as great ingatherings as some, were blessed with sweet seasons of peace and harmony under his service, no doubt due in a great degree to his sound and able ministry and wise counsel and exhortation which he gave them, coupled with the bright example which he set before them, for he was a living epistle of Christ known and read of all men and even those who did not believe the doctrine he preached were constrained to say he lived out his religion. He was remarkably industrious, and the Lord blessed his labors in a great degree naturally. We wish to say no more of any man dead or living than what is strictly true and we can truly say of him a great man in Israel is fallen, and one who will be sadly missed by family, neighbors and church, and whose sound and able counsel we will hear no more from his own lips, The world has never known its greatest men. He much deplored and talked of the sad condition of the church and nation and said he looked for no better times politically. He was afflicted with brqnchitis, from which he suffered much, and had several attacks: the last one occuring on Saturday morning before his death, and he gradually grew worse until he died. He was conscious all the while and towards the last of his sickness talked almost all the time. Only a small part of what he said could be understood as he was so weak, but those around him could understand enough to know that he was talking of heaven and divine things and as he neared his end and the outher man perished the inner man was renewed and he calmly and peacefully fell asleep in the arms of his Saviour; and after finishing his course and the ministry which he received has gone to receive that crown which is promised to those that are tried and endure, and that love the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.

While we miss him and our hearts are sad to think we shall see him no more on earth, yet while passing under the rod we can kiss it and believe that our loss is his everlasting gain. May all the children who love him so fondly and his dear aged companion upon whom the blow falls so heavily have the supporting and strengthening grace of God to bear them up and his blessed spirit to lead them and enable them to finish their course with joy and at last to be gathered together with the church and general assembly of the firstborn which is written in heaven. Affectionately yours,

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Hamilton, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.	Counties.	Names of Messengers.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptised.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contribution.
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor	3	4			1	1		49	1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	C H. Davenport	3			1	3			39	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Not represented	4							5	
Beaulah	Hyde	Elder *L. S. Ross and *J W Lupton	4			1	2			27	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Elder J. L. Ross and W. N. Williams	2					2		22	1 00
Concord	Washington	*N. W. Ambrose and William M. Biggs	4	4	1		1		1	61	1 00
Conoho	Martin	J. J Long and *B. A. Price	3	4	2	1		11		86	1 50
Conoeta	Edgecombe	D W. Cobb and W. H Mayo	3					1		15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	Not representented	3								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	*M. G. Edmondson and N. M, Worsley	2						1	14	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	Not repsesented	1							16	
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. L. Whitehead and W. H. Leggett.	2	3	1	1		1		34	1 00
Elim	Currituck	*H. W· Scarboro and C. C. Aydlett	2					2		27	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W. C. Trevathan and M. B. Williford	2	12	2	6	1			214	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins and R. M. Jones and S. R. Ross	1					1		68	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	W. H. Keeton and *H. C. Boyd	4	2			2	1		35	2 00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and Bryan D. Beach	4	1				4		30	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore	1	4				1		38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Bro. Justus Everett	1	1						22	75
Jamesville	Martin	Marcellus Stubbs and Jno E. Reddick	1	2		1		1		30	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	J. H. Alsbrook and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1	1	3	2	3		108	1 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton and J, M. Howell	4	3	1	3		5		55	1 50
Lebanon	Dare	Not represented	3							13	
Mt. Zion	Edgecombe	Elder W. B. Strickland and J H. Savage	1							6	25
Morattock	Washington	Elder N, H. Harrison and R. M Peacock	3	11	2	1		4	1	78	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D. W. Topping and W. R. Brinn	3			1	1	2		16	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By letter	4	1				3		69	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	*J. W· Paul and *Daniel Paul	2	1			2	1		22	90
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	By letter	4					1		13	50
Sandy Grove	Nash	M. C Brantly and *P. M. Finch	4	1	3	1				34	1 50
Singletou	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett and M. H. Singleton	2	1		1		1		14	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S Hassell and Eli Taylor.,	2	1				1		78	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	*P. M. Carawan and *Oliver Jarvis	1	4	1			4		81	1 50
Salem	Nash	Elder J. D Armstrong	1	1			2			5	25
South Quay	Southampton, Va.	*C. A. Johnson	1							11	1 00
Sparta	Edgecombe	By letter	4							19	75
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peel and S. D. Ward	4	1			4	1		93	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G, D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4			1		4		76	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	J. A. Cobb and W. H. Bradley	1	3		3				65	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Mayo C. Watters and Levin B. Ausburn	1			2	1			42	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	Elder J. W. Johnson and W. W. Vick	3			1			1	63	1 50
		Absentees marked *. Churches not reported stand as last reported.	66	14	22	21	55	2	1721	$48	80

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

MINUTES

—OF THE—

130th Annual Session

—OF THE—

..KEHUKEE..

Primitive Baptist Association,

—CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT—

KEHUKEE,

Halifax County, N. C.

—COMMENCING ON—

Saturday before the 1st Sunday in Oct. 1895.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1895.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder G. D. Roberson, from Eze. 33 : 11.

After a short intermission the Association was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and brethren Outterbridge and Bass, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantly on Finance. Arrangements of preaching, brethren M. D. Allsbrook and J. H. Allsbrook with the Moderator and Clerk.

Elders J. M. Harris and A. J. Moore preached at the stand today.

Letters from 38 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder L. H. Hardy and Minutes.
Contentnea—Elder T. C. Hart and Minutes.
Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch and J. M. Harris and Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and brother J. B. Smith and Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.
Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and brother C. T. Eason and Minutes.
Eno—Brother M. H. Suit and I. H. Harris and Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Mountain District—Elder W. R. Craft and Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoic—
New River—Minutes.
Corresponding Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware—
Delaware River—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Ebenezer—Eld. T. S. Dalton and Minutes.
Ketockton—Minutes.

Brother Julius C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for:

None received.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Lawrence's, Edgecombe county, N. C., and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and that Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock A. M. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock to-morrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, Oct. 6th, 1895.

Elder J. M. Harris opened the services with singing and prayer.

Elder W. R. Craft preached from Ephesians first chapter inclusive, followed by Elder T. S. Dalton from Gal. 3:18: "For if the inheritance be of the law it is no more of promise; but God gave it to Abraham by promise."

Elder P. D. Gold then preached from Hebrews 9th chapter and 15th verse: "And for this cause he is the Mediator of the New Testament, that by means of death for the redemption of transgressions that were under the first testament they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance."

The word was preached in faithfulness and power, and may the blessing of the Lord follow.

MONDAY, Oct. 7th, 1895.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Jas. A. Burch, L. H. Hardy and T. S. Dalton preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hands of Treasurer at last Association,		$57.75
Paid for printing Minutes	$30.00	
Postage on same	5.00	
Clerk's fee	15.00	
	$50 00	$50.00
Balance on hand		$ 7.75
Received at this time		52.45
In hand of Treasurer		$60.20

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Moon's Creek, Elder W. W. Barnes, and brethren S. W. Outterbridge and I. W. Bass.

Baltimore, Minutes.

Contentnea, Elders W. B. Strickland and W. W. Barnes, and brethren W. C. Trevathan, and R. Skinner.

White Oak, Minutes.

Black Creek, Elders G. D. Roberson, J. W. Johnson, W. W. Barnes, and brethren S. W. Outerbridge and I. W. Bass.

Toisnot, Elders N. H. Harrison, J. W. Johnson and W. W. Barnes.

Abbott's Creek, Minutes.

Little River, Minutes.

Eno, brother J. M. Howell, and Elder W. F. Staton.

Resolved, That we correspond by Minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding Va., Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River. Ketockton and Ebenezer, Va., Elder S. Hassell, Messenger.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and our brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in providing for and entertaining this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Mod.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Cl'k.

S. W. Outterbridge,
I. W. Bass, Ass't Cl'ks.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: 1st Sunday in November, brother S. R. Ross; 1st Sunday in December, Elder L. E. Everett; 1st Sunday in January, Elder J. D. Armstrong; 1st Sunday in February, brother Lawrence Johnson; 1st Sunday in March, Elder J. W. Johnson; 1st Sunday in April, Elder W. B. Strickland; 1st Sunday in May, brother N. W. Strickland; 1st Sunday in June, Elder M. T. Lawrence; 1st Sunday in July, Elder S. Hassell; 1st Sunday in August, Elder W. F. Staton; 1st Sunday in September, Elder Sam'l Moore.

The Association requests the churches to assist these brethren in paying their expenses in serving this destitute church.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

Beloved Brethren:—The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., on Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1895, sendeth this epistle of love to sister Associations with whom we correspond. We have had indeed a manifestation of God's mercy and grace, and can witness with the Apostle as it is written, how beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things. We have had the gospel preached unto us in its simplicity and truth, and feel that it was good for us to be here. Peace and harmony prevailed throughout our meeting.

"There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh but after the Spirit." "For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die; but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body ye shall live." "For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them." May the God of all grace seal these truths upon our hearts, that we may live to the honor and glory of his cause.

Our next Association will convene D. V. with the church at Lawrence's, Edgecombe County, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1896, where we hope to meet a goodly number of ministers and brethren from sister Associations.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M T Lawrence, Clerk.

Names of Ministers and their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
W. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
W. W. Barnes,	Swan Quarter,	"	Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
†Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Robersonville,	"	Ashley Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†Pheasanton Smith,	Robersonville,	"	†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	†M. B. Williford,	Nashville,	"

Licentiates marked †.

Names of Churches, Clerks, and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Baily,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippin,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	M. B. Williford,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Reddick,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskett,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Knight,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outerbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Hilliardston,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

STATISTICAL TABLE.

NAMES OF CHURCHES.	COUNTY.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptised.	Received by Let'r.	Dism'd by Letter	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contribution.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor	3	3			1			50	1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	C. H. Davenport	3	1		1	1	2		36	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	No Intelligence	4							5	
Beaulah	Hyde	*Elder L. S. Ross	4	1				3		25	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Elder J. L. Ross and W. H. Williams	2					3		18	1 00
Concord	Washington	*N. W. Ambrose and A. W. Ambrose	4	1	1	2		3		56	1 00
Conoho	Martin	N. K. Pippin and John Harrell	3	10	1	1				91	2 00
Conoeto	Edgecombe	W. N. Mayo and W. H. Andrews	3							15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	M. G. Edmundson and N. M. Worsley	2					1		13	75
Cypress Grove	Hyde	*D. W. Dunbar and *A. Armstrong	1							14	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. L. Whitehead and Wm. Leggett	1	1			1	1	1	32	75
Elim	Currituck	Elder Chas Meads and *H. W. Scarborough	2				3			24	2 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	Gray Armstrong and W. C. Trevathan	2	8	1			13	1	210	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	S. R. Ross and McP. Smith	1	2			1			66	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Meads and *Brother John S. Meads	1	1	1	2		2		35	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	Bryan D. Beach and Leonidas Fleming	4					1		30	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore	1	1				1		38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Justus Everett	1	1			1			20	75
Jamesville	Martin	*Marcellus Stubbs and Jno. B. Allen	1	1	1			2	1	30	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	J. H. Alsbrook and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1				1	1	104	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Frank Mizell and Alexander Strickland	4	1				1		53	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	No Intelligence	3							13	
Mt. Zion	Edgecombe	Elder W. B. Strickland and J. H. Savage	1	1	1					9	1 00
Morattock	Washington	S. R. Turner and J. W. W. Harrison	1	7	4	2		1		85	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	*Eld D. W. Topping and W. R. Brinn	3	2				1		18	1 50
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	3			2	5		71	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul and J. W. Paul	2	2						24	70
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. N. Shearin	4	2			1	1		13	50
Sandy Grove	Nash	N. W. Strickland and McBrantly	4			1	1	2		30	2 00
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett and M. H. Singleton	2	1			1			15	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2					4		74	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder W. W. Barnes and *Oliver Jarvis	1	3				1	1	83	1 50
Salem	Nash	*Elder J. D. Armstrong and B. B. Ricks	1							5	25
South Quay	South Hampton, Va.	*G. A. Johnson	1							10	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By letter	4	3						13	1 00
Smithwick Creek	Martin	S. D. Ward and Wm. H. Peal	4	2				1	1	95	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	1		1		4		72	1 00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley and Jas. A. Cobb	1	1				5	4	67	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Bartimus Waters and Thos Boyd	1	3				2		43	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	Elder J. W. Johnson and W. W. Vick	3			1		6	1	57	1 50
		Totals		64	10	11	7	63	11	1772	$52 45

Churches not heard from stand as last reported.

Absentees marked *.

BX
6347
A5
P754
NG
K34

MINUTES

—OF THE—

131st ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Lawrence's Edgecombe Co., N. C.,

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the 1st Sunday in October, 1896.

Wilson, N. C.
Landmark Steam Presses,
1896.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder P. D. Gold from 1st Cor. 15: 47, 48.

After a short intermission the Association was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren S. W. Outterbridge and I. W. Bass.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: Brethren McBrantley and B. I. Allsbrook on finance. Arrangements of preaching, Elder W. F. Staton and brother J. M. Howell and the Moderator and Clerk.

Elders J. M. Harris, Josh. T. Rowe and J. A. Burch preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders Thos. C. Hart and J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. M. Harris and J. A. Burch and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and brother W. M. Boykin, messengers, and Elder Jas. S. Woodard and brother C. W. Gold, visitors.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams and Minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and Brother C. Eason and Minutes.

Eno—Elders A. N. Hall and L. H. Hardy and Minutes.

Mayo—; Baltimore—Minutes; Mountain District—Minutes; Mill Branch—Minutes; Upatoie—; New River—Minutes, Corresponding, Va.—Elder E. V. White and Minutes; Abbott's Creek—Minutes; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Minutes; Delaware—Minutes; Delaware River—Minutes; Ocmulgee—Minutes; Staunton River—Minutes; Fisher's River—Minutes; Ebenezer—Minutes; Ketockton—Elders C. H. Waters and E. E. Oliver, and brethren Oliver and Lewisand Minutes.

Elder T. S. Hall visitor from the Euharlie Association, Georgia.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for, when one from the church at Nashville, Nash county, was received with eleven members.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Williams, Edgecombe county, that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon, and that Elder G. D. Roberson be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, October 4th, 1896.

Elder Jos. E. Adams introduced the worship by singing and prayer.

Elder T. S. Hall preached from Ephesians 2: 10: "For we are His workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."

Elder E. V. White preached from James 1: 15: "Then when lust hath conceived it bringeth forth sin, and sin when it is finished bringeth forth death."

Then a recess of half an hour, when Elder C. H. Waters preached from Romans 8: 2, 3: "For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death, &c."

Elder Lemuel Potter preached the last sermon from Luke 2: 11: "For unto you is born this day a Saviour which is Christ the Lord."

There was a large congregation present, which gave marked attention to the word spoken, which was in demonstration of the Spirit and of power. May the divine blessing follow.

MONDAY, Oct. 5, 1896.

The Association assembled, and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Jas. A. Burch and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Elders E. E. Oliver, A. N. Hall and J. A. Burch preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The commitee on finance reported as follows:

In hands of Treasurer at last Association		$60.20
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$34.00	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$49.00	$49.00
Balance on hand		$11.20
Received from the churches at this time		48.75
Balance on hand		$59.95

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Camp Creek, Durham county, Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Brother S. W. Outterbridge.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Brethren J. M. Howell, W. C. Trevathan and Elder G. D. Roberson.

Toisnot—Brethren W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey, Reuben Deal, and Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strickland.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Brother J. M. Howell.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding, Va., Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District, New River, Ketockton and Ebenezer.

Elder J. W. Johnson was appointed to write the obituary of W. E. Bellamy to be attached to these minutes.

Resolved, That the obituary of Deacon William Hodges, written by our Clerk, be appended to these minutes.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. W. OUTTERDRIDGE,
I. W. BASS, Ass't. Clerks.

The following brethren were appointed to preach for the church at South Quay this year. November, S. R. Ross; December, L. E. Everett; January, J. D. Armstrong; February, Lawrence Johnson, March, Jordan W. Johnson; April, W. B. Strickland; May, G. D. Roberson; June, M. T. Lawrence; July, S. Hassell; August, J. N. Rogerson; September, W. F. Staton.

OBITUARIES.

DEACON WILLIAM HODGES.

Deacon William Hodges was born in Martin county, N. C., March 15th, 1823, and died at his home in Halifax county, March 8th, 1896. He was the son of James and Catharine Hodges. He was raised without many advantages to obtain an education, but was a man of an excellent mind and splendid natural endowments. He was married to Miss Mariah Davis, of Martin county, and they had born unto them six daughters, of whom only three survive him; his oldest one, Mrs. Thigpen, having died since his death. He first joined the church at Conoho, and took a letter of dismission to the church at Lawrences, where he was soon ordained deacon of that church, which office he filled to the full satisfaction of the church. Brother Hodges was a useful man in every sphere of life; in the church he was loving, faithful, sound, and I know not better how to express it than to say a living epistle of Jesus Christ, known and read of all who knew him. As a citizen he was a useful one, coming up to the full stature of usefulness. As a husband and father he was kind, gentle and tender. I was for some ime associated with him as the pastor of the church at Lawrences and loved and revered him as a father in Israel and one of the excellent of the earth, and saw him much in his affliction. He was possessed of strong faith in the Lord and although suffering

so intensely, yet bore it with the utmost patience until the end, when he triumphantly fell asleep in Jesus his Saviour, whom he so faithfully served in his life. The church at Lawrences sustains a great loss in the person of this noble brother and the Baptist church generally, but our loss is his eternal gain. Our sympathy goes out to the bereaved family, especially our dear sister Hodges, who was so untiring in her devotion to him to the end. May the Lord comfort you, my dear sister, and give you grace to sustain you and lead his dear children in the pathway of righteousness and to follow in the footsteps of their father and bless the church and raise up another in his stead to be a blessing to it. And may the Lord enable us all who knew him to consider his exemplary life and to follow it as he followed Christ. Affectionately yours,

M. T. LAWRENCE.

ELDER W. E. BELLAMY.

The subject of this notice was married to Miss Louisa Howell, of whom were born eight children, five sons and three daughters. He united with the church at Deep Creek, Halifax county, N. C., Saturday before the second Sunday in July, 1877, and was licensed to exercise his gift in the ministry Saturday before the second Sunday in July 1878, and was ordained Saturday before the 1st Sunday in May, 1881. About eight years before his death he had a severe stroke of paralysis, from which he only partially recovered, He died December 7th, 1895, and was buried on the 8th in the family burying ground near Rocky Swamp Meeting House, in Halifax county, N. C., where he had moved his membership for convenience, in the presence of his family and a large gathering of friends, there to await the morning of the resurrection, and I have no doubt he will hear the voice, Child, your Father calls, come home. I baptised him, and I felt then that the Lord would make a preacher of him, and said so to brother White. I have been acquainted with him from his boyhood, and have been with and often visited him since he became a member, and I haven't a doubt but he was a God-made minister of the gospel of Jesus Christ, and a faithful one, and may the Lord bless his bereaved family, and lead them by his unerring Spirit to the Lamb of God whom to know is life eternal, and may he keep them by his almighty power through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time: and in the morning of the resurrection come forth being found clothed with the righteousness of the Lord Jesus Christ, then to see as they are seen, and to know even also as they are known, there be perfectly prepared to sing perfect praise to him (Jesus) who saved them by grace and kept them by his almighty power, to meet their loved ones, where parting, sickness, sorrow and sin will all be done with, and be perfectly happy forever, is the prayer of a sinner saved by grace, if saved at all. J. W. JOHNSON.

Names of Ministers and Their Postoffice Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Leggett,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Oakley,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†Pheasanton Smith,	Robersonville,	"	†Ashley Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
† N. N. Peal,	Williamston,	"	M. B. Williford,	Nashville,	"
Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	"	†S. R. Hardison,	Amhurst,	"

Names of Churches, Clerks and Their Postoffices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Bailey,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"

Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippin,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	W.P. Roberson,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	W. C. Trevathan,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Flemming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. O. Salisbury,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Riddick,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Allsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrences,	J. M. Howell,	Lawrence,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion,	F. L. Savage,	Hobgood,	"
Nashville,	John Stone,	Nashville,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinu,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carrawan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Miss Fannie Moore,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 131st annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the church at Lawrences, Edgecombe county, N. C., Oct. 3rd, 4th and 5th, 1896.

BELOVED IN THE LORD:—The wheels of time have brought us together again where we are reminded of our duty towards you, with whom we correspond. We feel that there is no such meeting here on earth as that of the saints of God, who have been made (and that by the power of our God) to sit together in heavenly places in Christ, where there is peace and quietness. Brethren, are not these little seasons of rejoicing a foretaste of that eternal day, where there is no death, nor any of the plagues of this life to mar our peace, if so, should we not speak often to one another so as to provoke one another unto love and good works, for he that loveth is of God, and blessed is that people whose hope the Lord is. Brethren, we don't know that wa can say any better to you than that ye should stand fast in the liberty wherewith Christ has made us free, and be not entangled again in the yoke of bondage; but speak, preach and write in the spirit of love, and do all things to edification seeking for the peace of Jerusalem. Let the world divide and sub-divide, but God's people should stand together as one, and they are called with an holy calling. So the Word says, "Be ye holy, as I am holy, for without holiness no man shall see the Lord." Brethren, let us all imitate the man that all the people saw walking and leaping and praising God after he was made whole, and continue steadfastly in the Apostles' doctrine, in breaking of bread and in prayers. We are glad to see so many of you with us witnessing the Word that is so ably preached by the servants of our God, who show unto us the way of salvation so perfectly.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Williams, Edgecombe county, N. C, the Lord willing, where we hope to meet with as many of you as can possibly come to join with us to the praise of our God.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

The Delaware River and the Warwick Associations in their last minutes called the attention of the Kehukee Association to our taking up correspondence with the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations last year as being virtually an endorsement of the charges of heresy made in former years and never withdrawn by the Ketockton and Ebenezer against the Delaware River and Warwick Associations. And the Delaware River Association adds that they now believe and advocate the same doctrine in all points as formerly, and that they think some communication from us to them would have been advisable before we took a step which would seem to involve the cordial relations so long existing between us; and that they hope and believe that some mistake or misunderstanding on our part has caused this step. In reply we desire to say in the same friendly spirit that dropping correspondence is not always equivolent to a declaration of non-fellowship, and that the resolutions of the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations in 1852 and 1853 did not declare non-fellowship for any other Association by name, but declared non-fellowship for those who denied the divinity and second coming of Christ and the divinity of the Holy Ghost, and for those who affirmed that, when Christ died and lay in the grave, there was not a liviug saint in heaven or upon earth; and we did not suppose that these resolutions applied to the Delaware River and Warwick Associations any more than they did to us, for we certainly never believed those errors, and we do not think that they ever did; and the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations last year, before we took up correspondence with them, adopted resolutions of fellowship for the North Eastern Associations, including the Delaware River and Warwick; and this year the Ebenezer Association passed the following resolution: "Whereas, We, the Ebenezer Association, have been estranged from our brethren of the Eastern Associations, and it seems to us desirable, and for the good of Zion and the glory of God, that this estrangement should cease. We feel willing to do our part towards a restoration of our former brotherly relations, therefore Resolved, That whatever causes of difference may have once existed, we believe that we are now one with our brethren of the Eastern Associations, and with the brethren generally in their correspondence; we, therefore, desire and ask for a renewal of our former relations with them. Resolved, That we send each of these Associations a copy of the resolutions and ask them to receive and consider them in the same spirit of brotherly love that actuates us, as we hope, in sending them. Resolved, That we solicit a reply from these Associations, and ask as many as can to come to meet and mingle with us, either in visiting our churches or Associations, to see whether or not we are really one in faith and practice." The Kehukee Association believes that while there are many differences of expression, there is substantial doctrinal agreement between the Delaware River, Warwick, Ketockton, and Ebenezer Associations; that all are sound and worthy brethren; and that, according to the prayer of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the exhortations of His apostles, they ought, as members of the same mystical body, to dwell together in love and fellowship. This belief is the reason why we have taken up correspondence with the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations. We have never dictated nor even inquired in regard to the correspondence of our corresponding Associations, leaving that matter entirely with them. Regular, formal correspondence even between churches is a thing unknown to the New Testament; and there is not the slightest reference, in the Scriptures, to Associations as organized or corresponding bodies. We believe that it would be far better to abandon not only all correspondence but all Associations than to divide the body of Christ.

The Baltimore and the Delaware Associations express no objection, in the minutes, to our having taken up correspondence with the Ketockton and the Ebenezer Associations. We utterly disclaim intending any offence to our North-eastern brethren by our action: and we are entirely unable to understand why the exception taken by our North-eastern brethren at the resolutions of non-fellowship passed by the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations in 1852 and 1853, containing at least only an indirect and inferred reference to them is not obviated by the resolutions of direct and expressed fellowship for them passed by the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations in 1895. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, our only King and Master, we most solemnly and affectionately ask, "Is the fervent prayer of our dying High Priest for the union of the members of His mystical body to be perpetually kept from fulfillment on earth by the bitterness engendered by the discussions of a former generation?"

If our North-eastern brethren are not willing to accept the expressions of fellowship for them by the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations, we beg of them to bear with us until we can investigate this matter more closely, which we hope to do by our next session, meanwhile praying the Head of the Church for His indispensable guidance and for the prevalence of the spirit of love and peace among all our brethren; for we do not wish to offend any of our brethren, and, after having already taken up correspondence with the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations who believe as we do and who have declared fellowship for our North-eastern brethren, we are exceedingly loth to wound their feelings by dropping that correspondence unless, after a thorough investigation of the matter, we are compelled to do so.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contributions.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and W. M. Harrison	3	1			1	3		46	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	C. H. Davenport	3				1	2		33	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	No Intelligence	4							5	
Beulah	Hyde	Elder L. S. Ross	4					1		24	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. L. Ross and W. H. Williams	2					1		18	1 00
Concord	Washington	David Furlaw* and N. W. Ambrose*	4	4	3				1	58	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell and Blake Harrell*	3	4			4	4		90	2 00
Conoeto	Edgecombe	W. N. Mayo and D. W. Cobb*	3	1		1				15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	M. G. Edmondson and N. M. Worley	2							13	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	1							14	
Deep Creek	Halifax	M. T. Strickland and W. P. Roberson	2							32	1 00
Elim	Currituck	N. W. Scarborough* and C. C. Aydlett*	2				1			23	1 50
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Griffin and Gray Armstrong	2	9	1	15	1	8	1	190	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	McP. Smith and S. R. Ross	1	1						65	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles* and J. A. Overman*	1			1	1	2		34	1 00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and Bryan Beach	4							30	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore	1							38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Justus Everett and Whit Davis	1	4				1		22	75
Jamesville	Martin	A. D. Mizell and Marcellus Stubbs*	1	2	2			1		33	1 00
Kehukee	Halif.x	T. L. House and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1	1		1	4		102	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Elder W F. Staton and J. M. Howell	4	1				1		50	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	Edward Twiford* and M. D. Twiford*	3					2		9	50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland and F. M. Mizell	1	3	2					14	75
Morrattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock and A. L. Harrison	1	5			2			89	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	J. J. Smith	3		1					19	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By letter	4				1	3		67	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul and David Carter*	2	1						22	1 00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	N. W. Strickland* and McBrantley	4							30	2 50
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett* and W. R. Waters*	2							15	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2			2	1	1		70	2 00
S'th Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Oliver Jarvis and G. M. Jarvis	1			1	2			82	1 50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks	1			1			1	5	25
South Quay	So. Hampton, Va	G. A. Johnson*	1					1		9	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4	1						14	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal and Simon D. Ward	4	1				1	2	97	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	3		1		2		73	1 00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley and D. T. Billops	1	2	2			2		69	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Bartimus Waters	2					3		40	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey	3	2		2		3		55	1 50
Nashville	Nash	Elder M. B. Williford* and John Stone*	4							11	
		Totals		46	12	24	15	46	5	1739	$48 75

Churches not represented number stand as last reported. Those absent marked *

BX
6349
A5
K254
NC
K3F

MINUTES

OF THE

133d ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, North Carolina.

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the First Sunday in October, 1898.

Wilson, N. C.,
Landmark Steam Printing House,
1898.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Samuel Moore from Psalms 46: 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th verses.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Henry Peal, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and brethren S. W. Outterbridge and Wm. Slade Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On Finance, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and Mc. Brantley. On Arrangements of preaching, brethren Simon Ward and David Hardison and moderator and clerk.

Elders W. S. Broom, J. A. Burch and E. E. Lundy preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were received and names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones and minutes.

Contentnea—Elder T. C. Hart and John R. Rowe and minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch and J. M. Harris and minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and minutes.

Little River—Elder Isaac Jones.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and minutes.

Eno—; Senter District—Minutes; Mayo—Minutes; Baltimore—Minutes; Mountain District—Elder Lundy and minutes; Mill Branch—; Upatoie—; New River—Minutes; Corresponding, Va.—Minutes; Abbott's Creek—Minutes; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Elder W. W. Merideth and minutes; Delaware—Minutes; Delaware Rives—Minutes; Ocmulgee—Minutes; Staunton River—; Fisher's River—Minutes; Etcheconnee—Minutes. Elder T. S. Dalton from Bethel Association, Ill., Elder W. S. Broom from Red River Association, Tex., and brother C. Peal from Forked Deer Association, Tenn., were present as visitors.

Resolved, That we discontinue correspondence with the Ketocton and Ebenezer Associations.

Agreed Committee on Finance distribute the minutes.

Elder Joshua T. Rowe was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for; none received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county, N. C., and that Elder M. T. Lawrence be appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder Charles Meads be his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock, a. m. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock, a. m. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

Elder W. W. Merideth introduced the service and preached from Luke 11th chapter 20th verse: "But if I with the finger of God cast out devils no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you."

Elder T. S. Dalton followed and preached from 4th chapter Romans part of the 16th verse: "Therefore, it is of faith that it might be by grace to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed."

After a short recess the services were resumed and Elder P. D. Gold preached from the first four verses of the 8th chapter Romans: "There is, therefore, now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus," etc.

Elder Isaac Jones then followed and preached from Psalms 25th. 14th verse: "The secret of the Lord is with them that fear Him and He will show them His covenant."

There was a large congregation in attendance, and the Word was preached with power, and may it bring forth much fruit.

MONDAY, OCT. 3RD, 1898.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder T. S. Dalton, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders A. J. Moore, J. R. Rowe and J. M. Harris preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at last Association		$57 95
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$34 00	
Clerk's fees	15 00	
	$49 00	
		$ 49 00
Balance on hand		$ 8 95
Received from churches at this Association		47 45
In hand of Treasurer at close of this Association		$56 40

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Wolf Island, Rockingham, county, N. C., Elder D. W. Topping and W. R. Brinn.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and J. I. Ambrose.

Contentnea—Brethren I. W. Bass, S. W. Outterbridge.

White Oak—Elders G. D. Roberson and Samuel Moore, Bro. I. W. Bass.

Black Creek—Bro. J. M. Howell.

Toisnot—Bro. C. H. Spivy, W. C. Trevathan.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Bro. W. C. Trevathan and Elder J. N. Rogerson.

Elder J. T. Rowe, Va. Co. Meeting—Salisbury, Delaware, Delaware River and Warwick.

Eno—Brethren J. M. Howell and I. W. Bass.

Following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: Elder W. B. Strickland agreed to visit them Quarterly. Elders S. Hassell in July, Samuel Moore in April, D. W. Topping in August and G. D. Roberson in May.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write the obituary of Bro. J. E. Moore.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

HENRY PEAL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. W. OUTPERBRIDGE, }
WM. SLADE, } Assistant Clerks.

Names of Ministers and their Postoffice Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	J. T. Rowe,	Elizabeth City,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	George D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Leggett,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Oakley,	"	A. D. Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†Mc. P. Smith,	Robersonville,	"	†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	M. B. Williford,	Nashville,	"
†W, H. Peal,	Williamston,	"	†S. R. Hardison,	Amhurst,	"
Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	"	†W. H. Leggett,	Scotland Neck,	"
Licentiates marked †			†A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
			†J. W. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Postoffices.

Bear Grass,	J. H. D. Peal,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Cherry,	"
Conoho,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge'	"
Cross Roads,	Mrs. Bennie Snell,	Coakley,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	I. W. Bass,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	House,	"
Hopeland,	J. C. Moore,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. O. Salisbury,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Riddick,	Dardens,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrences,	J. M. Howell,	Speed,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion.	F. L. Savage,	Hobgood,	"
Nashville,	John Stone,	Nashville,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. C. Beal,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carawan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	G. A. Johnson,	Franklin,	"
Sparta.	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro,	D. T. Billups,	Tarboro,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville.	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Swithwick's Creek, Martin Co., N. C. To the Churches and Associations with whom we correspond, sendeth greeting:

DEAR BRETHREN:—We are having a very good meeting indeed; all are well cared for and the blessed Saviour has come to us in the person of His servants and is enabling them to preach His glorious gospel to the comfort of our hungry souls. We receive your correspondents in love, and feel that it is a great blessing to us to have them come to us as they do in the fullness of the gospel of Christ, and pray God that we may never be deprived of your sweet fellowship, but that we may continue to receive you in love, and that you may feel to receive our messengers in the same spirit. It is so sweet to meet and mingle together in the service of the blessed Jesus.

Our next session is appointed to be held, the Lord willing, with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county, N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in Oct. 1899, when and where we hope to meet many of you. Written by order of the Association.

ELDER H. PEAL, Moderator.
ELDER M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

OBITUARY.

Bro. James Edwin Moore, son of Elder Clayton and Mrs. Elizabeth Smithwick Moore, was born near Jamesville, Martin County, N. C., January 30, 1841, and died at his home in Williamston, N. C., June 17, 1898. He was united in marriage February 1, 1870, to Miss Jane Stuart Sykes; and their six children, Bettie (wife of Dr. W. H. Harrell), Jennie, Mattie, James Edwin, Clayton, and Morris, are still living in Williamston, Brother Moore and his wife came before the church at Skewarky, near Williamston, Saturday, August 11, 1877, and, upon a relation of their spiritual exercises, were received to membership, and were baptized, in Roanoke River, the next day, by my father, Elder C. B. Hassell. He and I were classmates at the Williamston Academy in the fifties, and then classmates and roommates at the University of North Carolina (Chapel Hill), where our class graduated in 1862. He then entered and remained in the Confederate service until the end of the Civil War. I was baptized in January, 1864, and ordained to the ministry in August, 1874; and, after Brother Moore joined the church in 1877, our previous natural affection for each other was cemented by still stronger spiritual ties, which increased with revolving years, and which death, instead of severing, has only hallowed. About fifteen years before his death, he was licensed to exercise a gift which it was thought he had, although he did not at all seek such privilege. He spoke occasionally in church meetings, especially when no ordained minister was present, and his words were blessed to the comfort and edification of his brethren and sisters; he never solicited or desired ordination. He was an able lawyer, a wise counsellor, and a true patriot. If he had been willing to sacrifice principle to policy, he could have obtained high political office. He so much preferred the love and service of Christ to worldly honors, that he once declared to me that he would not give his pocket-handkerchief for the Presidency of the United States. He was gifted, fervent, and touching in public prayer. The earnest preaching of the pure and simple gospel of Christ often moved him to tears, even when every other eye in the congregation was dry. He loved to entertain his brethren at his home, and to converse with them and with his family on religious subjects. He thoroughly disapproved of vain speculations in our pulpits and periodicals; and he heartily condemned heated controversies, tending to divisions, on minor and on mysterious subjects; he thought that such evils sprang from ignorance, weakness, and pride. Although he had a fine physical appearance, generally weighing about two hundred pounds, he suffered the most of his life from some kind of indigestion, which may have been somewhat hereditary, and which was probably increased by great intellectual and little physical exercise. During the last three months of 1897 and the first two or three months of 1898, he had acute pain just below the stomach, believed to have been caused by a morbid growth in his duodenum; and, after being relieved of this, he was extremely nervous and feeble, and became very pale and thin. He had the best medical attention from Dr. Harrell and from specialists in Baltimore. When not able to walk or ride out a mile into the country to attend our meetings at Skewarky, he still attended our meetings at the hall in town, and he greatly enjoyed this privilege. The last of these meetings that he attended was on the first Sunday in April. I spoke from Zech. xiii. 7-9. He was melted down in reflecting upon the sufferings of Christ in connection with his own sufferings, and the blessed consolations of the gospel of the Son of God seemed sweeter and richer to him than ever before. He was enabled to manifest wonderful patience in his sufferings, and he was so completely resigned to his Heavenly Father that he said he would not raise his hand to change the will of the Lord in regard to his living or dying. As the light of a new day dawned upon the Western Hemisphere on Friday, June 17, 1898, I believe that the light of the eternal morning dawned upon our dear brother, and that his ransomed spirit, without a struggle or a pang, leaving its tenement of clay, ascended, through rich and reiguing grace, into the immediate, holy, and blissful presence of God. At 3 p. m. on Sunday, June 19th, services lasting fifteen minutes, consisting of a few remarks on his life and faith and death, the reading of 1 Cor. xv. 35-58 and of one of his favorite hymns, "Religion is the chief concern of mortals here below," and a brief prayer, were held at his late residence; and, after his favorite Psalm, the Nineteenth, and the hymn of which he was fondest, "Rock of Ages, cleft for me," were repeated at the grave, his remains were interred, in the presence of a goodly concourse of friends, in the New Cemetery at Williamston, N. C.; and from this condition of corruption and mortality we expect his body to be raised to a condition of incorruption and immortality by the power and mercy of the Lord Jesus Christ at His second personal bodily coming to this world.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contributions.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and J. H. D. Peal	3					2	1	42	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Elder J. T. Rowe and Wm. Reynolds	3	2			1	1	1	40	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4		3	1	1			26	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W. H. Williams and G. W. James*	2						1	20	1 00
Concord	Washington	Elder J. I. Ambrose and W. H. McClary	4	1				1		61	1 00
Conoho	Martin	C. W. J. Cowey and N. M. Worsely	3	2	2		1	6		87	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	W. H. Andrews* and D. N. Cobb	3				1	1		13	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Mc. G. Edmondson* and Elder Samuel Moore	2	1		2		2		10	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	Beny K. Davis,	3							16	75
Deep Creek	Halifax	W. H. Leggett and M. T. Strickland	2				1			31	1 00
Elim	Currituck	C. G. Dowdy and C. C. Aydlett	2	1						19	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W. C. Trevathan and I. W. Bass	2	12	3	1		4	1	195	3 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Dawson Jenkins and Mc. P. Smith	1	6			1	3		67	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Meads and W. W. Eaves	4		1		1			31	1 00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and B. D. Beach	4							28	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore and Robt. Armstrong	1	1	1	1		1		40	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Whit Davis	1	1						26	75
Jamesville	Martin	M. Stubbs and J. B Allen	1	2			1			33	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1				6	1	77	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Eli Strickland and James Howell	4							47	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	Not Represented	3							9	
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland and F. L. Savage	1	1			1			14	1 50
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock and J. McBowen	3	2			2	2		86	2 00
Nashville	Nash	I. W. Womble and J. W. Stone	4	4	3					22	50
North Creek	Beaufort	W. R. Brinn and Elder D. W. Topping	3							19	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	4			1	7	1	65	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul and Elder David Carter*	2	2		1	2			25	70
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	Mc. Brantly and W. W. Johnson	4	4						29	2 00
Singleton	Beaufort	M. H. Singleton and S. C. Williams	2			2				14	50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2	6				9	2	67	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	C. L. Bowmer and Marshall Jarvis	1	3		3	1	2	1	80	1 50
Salem	Nash	By Letter	4							4	25
South Quay	Southampton, Va	By Letter	1							9	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	Jas. A. Cobb and J. C. Parker*	4	1	1			1		16	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal and S. D. Ward	4	2		2		3		94	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Robertson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	1			1			69	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Billups and J. T. Braswell	1	5				3		70	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Bartimus Waters and W. N. Bowers	1	2	1	1				47	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey	3	1				3		53	1 50
		Absentees marked* Totals		68	15	14	16	67	8	1724	$47 45

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

1765 — 1954

Minutes

— of the —

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-NINTH

ANNUAL SESSION

— of the —

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

— held with —

THE CHURCH AT TARBORO,

Edgecombe County, North Carolina

October 2, 3, 4,

1954

Next session to be held the Church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1955, Saturday before and Monday following.

— Officers —

ELDER A. B. AYERS - Moderator, Williamston, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk, ... Rocky Mount, N. C.
E. C. HARRISON - Assistant Clerk, ... Williamston, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE
Route One, Elon College, N. C.

Proceedings

OF THE ONE HUNDRED EIGHTY-NINTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

Held with the Church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, October 2, 3, 4, 1954

SATURDAY, October 2, 1954.

The Association was opened with praise and prayer by Elder R. B. Denson and the Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder J. D. Fly from St. John 1:1. Followed by Elder R. B. Denson from Psalms 55:14, followed by Elder A. B. Ayers, no special text.

1. After an intermission of one hour and a quarter, the Association came together and conference was opened by Elder W. C. King. On motion, Elder A. B. Ayers was chosen Moderator and Elder R. B. Denson, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brother E. C. Harrison.

2. It was agreed that brethren from sister associations that are in order be invited to seats with us.

3. The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Lester House, Joe Williams.

On Preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Brethren John Coker, Buck Grimmer, C. B. Stancil.

The following visiting elders were present:

Elders W. B. Barnes, W. R. Utley, W. C. Moon, J. W. Gilliam, J. P. Helms, W. C. King, Raymond Payne, J. E. Mewborn, G. G. Trevathan, C. L. Coker, E. C. Jones, A. P. Mewborn, C. D. Turner, J. C. Smith, W. C. Edwards, J. H. Smith, J. G. Gaskill.

4. Called for correspondence from the following associations:

Contentnea: Elders J. E. Mewborn, C. L. Coker, G. G. Trevathan, Brethren R. W. Edwards, J. R. Mills and others.

Upper Country Line: Elder J. W. Gilliam, W. C. King, Brethren J. H. Swaim, C. S. Carroll, and others.

5. Called for visitors from other associations that we do not correspond with:

Brethren Marion Hatcher, Olive Smith, Milton M. Absher, from the Yellow River of Georgia.

Elder Raymond Payne, Sister Payne, Brother Lester Butcher and Sister Butcher from Staunton River Association.

Elders J. P. Helms, E. C. Jones, Sister Pearl Fickett, from Pigg River Association.

Elder W. R. Utley and wife from Lost Creek Association of Alabama.

Elder H. C. Moon, and wife from Five Mile Association of Alabama.

Elders W. B. Barnes, W. E. Turner, Brethren E. T. Smith, S. H. Blow, S. H. Aycock from Black Creek Association.

Sister Ethel Holloway from Salisbury Association of Maryland.

Brother I. S. Conner from Smith River Association.

6. Petitionary Letters were called for to join this Association. None.

The following elders were present from this Association:

Elders A. B. Ayers, W. E. Grimes, C. L. Robbins, J. D. Fly, R. B. Denson, E. C. Stevenson.

7. Agreed to send messengers to the following associations.

Contentnea: Elders A. B. Ayers, E. C. Stevenson, R. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes, Brother Lester House.

Upper Country Line: Elders A. B. Ayers, R. B. Denson, Brother Alton White.

8. It was agreed to call upon messengers to report, who were appointed to visit other associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

9. Letters from thirty churches were received and read, and the standing of churches was enrolled in the Table of Churches.

10. It was agreed that Sister Beadie Meads write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

11. It was agreed that our next Association be held with the Church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1955, Saturday before and Monday

following. Elder W. E. Grimes was appointed to preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder A.B. Ayers to be his alternate.

12. The Association adjourned to meet Monday morning at 9 o'clock; services to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING, October 4, 1954.

The Association met pursuant to adjournment at 9 o'clock, and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder W. R. Utley.

1. Names of messengers were called and the absentees marked in the Table of Churches.

2. Corresponding Letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

3. The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$112.25
Paid for printing Minutes	$ 60.00	
Postage and stationery	11.75	
Clerk's Fee	30.00	
Total	$101.75	
Balance in hands of Clerk		$ 10.50
Received from churches		284.00
Received from friends		219.00
Total		$513.30

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came, there was left in the hands of the Clerk, $122.40.

4. Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all manner of trade and misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

Second, that we return thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to Mr. M. S. Brown, Mr. Red Harper, and the School Board for use of Ball Park and other services rendered.

5. It was agreed to have 1200 copies of these Minutes printed and sent to Clerk for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the associations with whom we

correspond, and that he record a copy of records on the Association Book, and he be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no further business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. AYERS, Moderator
R. B. DENSON, Clerk
E. C. HARRISON, Assistant Clerk

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday Morning:

Elder R. B. Denson, Opened with praise and prayer.
Elder J. D. Fly, Introductory Sermon from St. John 1:7
Elder R. B. Denson, Psalms 55:14.
Elder A. B. Ayers, no special text.

Saturday Afternoon:

Elder J. P. Helms, Rev. 19:6.

Sunday Morning:

Elder H. C. Moon, Eph. 1:6.
Elder Raymond Payne, St. John 6:67-68.
Elder J. E. Mewborn, Rev. 3:21.
Elder W. C. King, Psalms 89:15, 16.
Elder E. C. Jones, Eph. 7:1.
Elder J. C. Smith, no special text.

Sunday Afternoon:

Elder J. W. Gilliam, Psalms 119:105.
Elder J. P. Helms, Rom. 8:29.
Elder C. D. Turner, 1 Cor. 3:10.
Elder J. H. Smith, 1 Pet. 1:2.
There were four other ministers present that excused themselves due to the time: Elders W. B. Barnes, A. P. Mewborn, W. C. Edwards and R. R. Brown.

Monday Morning:

Elder W. R. Utley, Eph. 1:13, 14.
Elder G. G. Trevathan, no special text.
Elder C. L. Coker, Psalms 107:1, 2.
Elder W. E. Turner, John 6:28-32.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The one hundred and eighty-ninth session of the Kehukee Association, in session with the Church at Tarboro, North Carolina, sends greetings to the churches composing this Association and to those with whom we correspond.

Our church was organized for the purpose of assembling ourselves together in peace and harmony, and for watching over one another for good and not evil.

We are directed in the scriptures not to forsake the assembling of ourselves together, therefore we should greatly prize this privilege, although it can be appreciated only by the children of God, those born of the Spirit, who have been redeemed by the Son and quickened into the divine life by the Holy Spirit. We feel that our heavenly Father, who guided and directed the walk of our forefathers, is still ruling and reigning, both in the army of heaven and among the inhabitants of the earth, and that none can stay His hand and say unto Him, "What doest thou?" For He is supreme in the highest sense of the word, and He is a sovereign, the only Sovereign.

It is also incumbent on God's people to maintain an orderly walk and godly conversation. "I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forebearing one another in love; endeavoring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace." (Eph. 4:1-3). Wherever this bond of peace exists in the hearts of His elect, this love is perpetuated from generation to generation, and we are commanded to "remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set." (Prov. 22:28).

We are very proud of our Association. It is the oldest church organization in America. Therefore let us endeavor, if it is God's will to keep it separate and apart from the world that we may live in peace and harmony and be an example to it.

The next session of our Association convenes with the church at Flat Swamp. May God's blessings rest upon it.

Beadie M. Meads

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.
Beulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem: J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp: C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe: Elder J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Concord: J. A. Furlaugh, Rt. 1, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho: Mrs. B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Deep Creek:Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Fall Tar River: J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp: Lester Bryant, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek: Beadie Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland: W. L. Armstrong, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee: Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence: Fred Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon: E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock: Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion: Charlie Moore, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek: Fred Sawyer, Pinetown, N. C.

Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Enfield, N. C.
Rosemary: I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton: Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky: J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta: Mrs. Lester Edwards, Rt. 1, Box 13, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Spring Green: Alton White, Oak City, N. C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams: Larry Massingale, Whitakers, N. C.
White Plains: Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 1, Box 237A, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville: Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk: Bertha E. Jordan, 819 W. 35th St., Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Providence: Milton Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah: Nora Alligood, Swanquarter, N. C.

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elders:

J. C. Moore, Whitakers, North Carolina.
W. E. Grimes, Stokes, North Carolina.
J. D. Fly, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
C. L. Robbins, Battleboro, North Carolina.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, North Carolina.
J. A. Bodwell, Columbia, North Carolina.
E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, North Carolina.
R. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, North Carolina.
J. L. Ross, Greenville, North Carolina.
Linwood McKinney, Scranton, N. C.

Licentiates:

Brother Noah Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Brother E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Brother Alton White, Robersonville, N. C.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Ghost.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several

ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to church's judgment.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we, the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 7:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1. Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 11:18; 4:20.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 2: 15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and before the conference rise, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend the conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

CHURCHES	Date Constituted	PASTORS	Asso. Last Held	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by baptism	By Letter & Con	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Membership	Contributions
Bear Grass	1829	A. B. Ayers	1940	A. B. Ayers, J. D. Bowen	3							18	$ 10.00
Bethlehem	1824	R. B. Denson	1921	Sadie Barnes, Hellen Hassell	2							15	10.00
Briary Swamp	1827	A. B. Ayers	1943	A. U. Leggett, C. L. James	2	1					1	18	10.00
Concord	1810	J. L. Ross	1941	J. A. Furlaw, C. L. White	4						1	14	10.00
Conotoe	1803	J. D. Fly	1892	Nora Roberson, Lillian Walters	3							3	5.00
Conoho	1794	W. E. Grimes	1937	W. E. Grimes, Sallie Johnson	3							2	6.00
Deep Creek	1849	E. W. Moore	1870	No Report	2							...	.....
Falls Tar River	1757	J. D. Fly	1953	G. B. Mangum, C. S. Blount	2						2	63	27.00
Flatty Creek	1790	A. B. Ayers	1952	Will Perry, T. M. Melson	4						2	14	15.00
Flat Swamp	1754	W. E. Grimes	1945	Lester House, C. D. Jenkins	1	2						34	10.00
Hopeland	1879	J. C. Moore											
		Ass't. W. B. Barnes		W. H. Rose, W. L. Armstrong	1			1			2	12	5.00
Kehukee	1742	C. L. Robbins	1949	S. D. Judge and wife	3							6	10.00
Lawrence	1805	C. L. Robbins	1896	F. V. Staton, Levy Adkins	4							8	5.00
Lebanon	1879	No Pastor		Jim Twiford and wife								5	6.00
Morattock	1791	R. B. Denson	1880	Mary A. Turner	2							4	2.00
Mt. Zion		C. L. Robbins		E. D. Ward and wife	2							7	8.00
North Creek	1742	W. E. Grimes	1942	Alvin Smith, Fred Smith	2	2					1	11	5.00
Norfolk	1910	R. B. Denson	1947	C. H. Elliott, B. D. Handy	3		3				1	33	15.00
Robersonville	1910	No Pastor	1939	E. C. Stevenson, Joe Williams	1						1	21	15.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	J. C. Moore		W. D. Adkins, A. N. Dickens	2					2		13	5.00
Skewarky	1787	E. C. Stevenson	1950	Ella Barnes, Nancy Daniel	2							5	5.00
Rosemary	1926	C. L. Robbins		I. H. C. Joyner, Lucy Daniel	1							6	5.00
Spring Green	1811	W. E. Grimes	1948	W. S. White, Alton White	4	1					3	29	15.00
White Plains	1828	W. C. Edwards		Hyman Boyd, Jim Bowen	1	1					3	10	6.00
Tarboro	1819	J. D. Fly	1954	John Coker, C. B. Staneil	1						4	23	10.00
Williams	1804	J. C. Moore	1897										
		Ass't. C. L. Coker		Lucile Bradley, Louise Massengill	3						1	5	5.00
Old Sparta	1856	G. G. Trevathan	1944	J. H. Edwards, J. F. Harrell	4							15	7.00
Singleton	1891	A. B. Ayers		Charlie Boyd, Daisy Flynn	1						1	10	12.00
Hayes Swamp	1933	E. C. Stevenson	1946	S. J. Lilly and wife	4					1		6	10.00
Providence	1854	J. P. Tingle	1951	Walter Beacham, Jesse Perry	1	3					1	29	20.00
Beulah		J. L. Ross		Carrie Garris, Elmo Lupton	3	1						18	10.00
				Total		11	3	1		11	23	457	$284.00

6349
A5
P754
NC
K34

1765 ——— 1959

Minutes

OF THE

One Hundred Ninety-Fourth Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The Church at Lawrence

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA
OCTOBER 3, 4, 5,

1959

Next session convenes with the Church at Smithwick Creek, Martin County, the first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday following, 1960.

— OFFICERS —

ELDER A. B. AYERS - Moderator, Williamston, N. C.
ELDER R. B. DENSON - Clerk, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, N. C.
ELDER E. C. HARRISON - Ass't. Clerk, Williamston, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE
Elon College, North Carolina

Proceedings

OF THE ONE HUNDRED NINETY-FOURTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

SATURDAY, October 3, 1959

The Association was opened with praise and prayer by Elder R. B. Denson and the Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder B. D. Handy, from Ezekiel 37:11, followed by Elder R. B. Denson from Luke 18:10.

1. After an intermission of one hour and a quarter, the Association came together and conference was opened by Eld. W. E. Grimes. Elder A. B. Ayers was chosen Moderator, Elder R. B. Denson, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder E. C. Harrison.

2. It was agreed that brethren from sister Associations that are in order be invited to seats with us.

3. It was agreed to receive Spring Green Church in the list of churches.

4. The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Joe Williams and C. L. James.

On Preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Ed Andrews, L. Adkins

The following visiting Elders were present. Elders: B. O. Thompson, E. C. Jones, A. P. Mewborn, W. W. Taylor, S. R. Boykin, G. G. Trevathan, W. B. Barnes, J. G. Gaskill, D. B. Stokes, Ernest Oakley, C. N. Bunn, W. C. Edwards, C. L. Coker, W. D. Godwin, L. H. Stevenson, Lester E. Lee, W. E. Turner.

5. Called for correspondence from the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elder G. G. Trevathan, R. W. Edwards, J. R. Mills.

Upper Country Line: Elder Ernest Oakley, E. F. Massey and wife; Bro. and Sister King, Bernice Clayton.

Black Creek: Elders W. E. Turner, S. R. Boykin, L. H. Stevenson, W. E. Craft and E. T. Smith.

6. Agreed to receive Seven Mile into our Association correspondence. Those present were Elders: Lester E. Lee, W. D. Godwin, L. J. Kinsey, Eldridge McLamb, and wife.

7. Called for visitors from other Associations and churches.

Pigg River: Elder E. C. Jones, Sisters Fannie Akers, Pearl Fickett.

Smith River: Elder B. O. Thompson, O. L. Holland and wife, Sister Patrick Conner.

Saints Rest, Texas: Elder W .W. Taylor and wife, Sister Pat Harris and Suzan Chambers.

New Harmony, Ga.: Sister Hassie Souver.

Durham Church: Brother J. J. Whitley, Bro. C. R. Massey, Bro. S. F. Faucette and wife, Sisters Matthews, Ruth Pollard.

7. Petitionary letters were called for to join this Association. Smithwick Creek Church was received into the Association.

The following Elders were present from this Association. Elders A. B. Ayers, R. B. Denson, C. L. Robbins, I. S. Conner, B. D. Handy, W. E. Grimes, E. C. Stevenson, M. E. Garner, P. E. Getsinger, E. C. Harrison.

8. Agreed to send messengers to the following Associations:

Contentnea: H. C. Joyner, Ed Andrews, Elders A. B. Ayers and E. C. Harrison.

Upper Country Line: Elders A. B. Ayers, R. B. Denson.

Black Creek: Eld. E. C. Stevens, C. L. Robbins, Bro. I. H. C. Joyner, Eld. R. B. Denson, A. B. Ayers.

Seven Mile: Elders M. E. Garner, A. B. Ayers, Bro. Johnnie Gardner.

9. It was agreed to call upon messengers to report who agreed to visit other Associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

10. Letters from 33 churches were received and read, and the standing of the churches was enrolled in the Table of Churches.

11. It was agreed that J. J. Williams write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

12. It was agreed to call for petitions for the sitting of the next Association.

13. It was agreed that our next Association be held with the Church at Smithwick Creek, Martin County, the first Sunday in October, Saturday before, and Monday following, 1960. Elder P. E. Getsinger was appointed to preach the Introductory Sermon, and Eld. E. C. Harrison to be his alternate:

14. The Association adjourned to meet Monday morning at

9 o'clock, services to begin at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING, October 5, 1959

The Association met pursuant to adjournment at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder B. O. Thompson.

1. Names of messengers were called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

2. Corresponding Letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

Balance on hand at close of last session ----	$222.24	
Paid for printing minutes ----------	80.00	
Postage for mailing ----------	12.24	
Clerks fee ----------	30.00	
Balance in Bank ----------	100.00	
Received from churches ----------	318.75	
Received from friends ----------	156.25	$697.24

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers according to the distance they came there was left in the hands of the Clerk $176.50.

4. Resolved: First that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade or misbehavior on or around the ground while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law; second, that we return thanks to almighty God for excellent weather and Branch Funeral Home for the use of chairs.

5. It was agreed that ministers and licentiates be added to the list of ministers.

6. It was agreed to have 800 copies of these minutes printed and sent to the Clerk for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond and he record a copy of record on the Association book and he be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no further business the Association was adjourned with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. AYERS, Moderator
R. B. DENSON, Clerk
E. C. HARRISON, Assistant Clerk

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday Morning:

Elder R. B. Denson, opened with praise and prayer.
Elder B. D. Handy, Introductory Sermon, Ezekiel 37:11
Elder R. B. Denson, St. Luke 18-10

Saturday Afternoon:

Elder E. C. Jones, no special text
Elder W. E. Grimes, failed to get text

Sunday Morning:

Elder D. B. Stokes, failed to get text
Elder G. G. Trevathan, St. John 1:4
Elder A. P. Mewborn, 1 Peter 2: 4-7
Elder W. W. Taylor, Ezekiel 16:4
Elder B. O. Thompson, no special text
Elder C. N. Bunn, Heb. 10:7
Elder C. L. Coker, no text

Sunday Afternoon:

Elder Earnest Oakley, Psa. 23:1
Elder W. C. Edwards, St. John 6:29
Elder J. G. Gaskill, Isa. 1:3
Elder W. B. Barnes, St. Luke 18:10-14
Elder W. D. Godwin, Romans 9:6

Monday Morning:

Elder S. R. Boykin, 2 Cor. 1-8
Elder Lester E. Lee, Psa. 22:6
Elder L. H. Stevenson, Acts 2:39
Elder W. E. Turner, Gal. 4:27

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elders:

W. E. Grimes, Stokes, North Carolina.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Williamston, North Carolina.
R. B. Denson, Rt. 2, Rocky Mount, North Carolina.
E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, North Carolina.
J. L. Ross, Greenville, North Carolina.
A. L. McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
E. C. Harrison, Williamston, North Carolina.
I. S. Conner, Portsmouth, Virginia.
B. D. Handy, Norfolk, Virginia.
P. E. Getsinger, Jamesville, N. C.

Licentiates:

Noah Ambrose, Creswell, North Carolina.
Leon H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The One Hundred Ninety-Fourth Session of the Kehukee Association in session with the church at Lawrence, Edgecombe County sendeth greeting. We thank the good Lord of heaven for the privilege of meeting once again in this capacity that we may exchange our experiences and talk of the great things we think the Lord has done for us. I truly hope He will bless us to continue to meet as long as time exsists.

Let us pray to the Lord to guide us and keep us in love and fellowship one with another for many of us there will not be too many at the very longest. It seems to me with all the conveniences we have in this modern day, we have too much to complain about. Of course, I know, without the Lord we can do nothing, but with him we can do all things. Let us pray that He will give us a mind to strive for the things that would be pleasing in His sight. When the brethren put the task of writing this letter on me, I didn't know what to do. I have looked over many corresponding letters that the brethren have written in the past, but brethren, I find I have to write my own feelings about this. Please excuse mistakes, for I am full of them.

We wish to thank the Lord for sending our ministering brethren, sisters and friends from afar. I feel like we have been fed of the crumbs that fall from the Master's table.

We also wish to thank everyone that helped to make this association a success.

The next session of the Kehukee Association will be held, the Lord willing with the Church at Smithwick Creek, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, 1960 Saturday before and Monday following.

We again wish to thank the Lord for the presence of all and thank them for coming. Their hospitality has been great and wonderful. May the good Lord keep us in the unity of his Spirit and bonds of love and peace until we meet again.

J. J. WILLIAMS, Committee

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Beulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Hayes Swamp—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.
Great Swamp—First Sunday March, June, September, and December.
Rose Bay—Second Sunday March, June, September and December.
Smithwick Creek—February, May, August, and November.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem: J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp: C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe: No clerk.
Concord: J. A. Furlaugh, Rt. 1, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho: Mrs. Nat Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Fall Tar River: J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp: Lester Bryant, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek: Beadie Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland: Mrs. Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee: Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence: L .M. Adkins, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon: E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock: Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion: E. D. Ward, Rocky Mount, N. C.
North Creek: Alvin Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Littleton, N. C.

Rosemary: I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton: Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky: J. D. Bowen, Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta: Mrs. Lester Edwards, Rt. 1, Box 13, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Spring Green: Lucy Capps, Williamston, N. C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams: Lovie Massingale, Enfield, N. C.
White Plains: Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 1, Box 237A, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville: Leona Moore, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk: Ruby Coward, 1017 Park Ave., So. Norfolk, Va.
Hayes Swamp: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Providence: Milton Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah: Beatrice Lupton, 5901 Geo. Wash. Hwy., Portsmouth, Va.
Great Swamp: Lee West, Greenville. N. C
Rose Bay: Violet O'Neal, Swanquarter, N. C.
Smithwick Creek: Asa J. Hardison, Jamesville, N.C.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers. or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to church's judgment.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we, (we hope we are) the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 15: 6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1. Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be distinctly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 2:18; 4:20; 5:16.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church: but none shall be admitted

but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 3:15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time—provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority shall be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are hereby directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not a right by the laws of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in cases of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

CHURCHES	Date Constituted	PASTORS	Last Asso. Held	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by Baptism	Rec'd by Letter	Dis'd by Letter	Restored to Fel.	Excluded	Deceased	Total Membership	Contribution
Bear Grass	1829	A. B. Ayers ...	1956	E. C. Harrison Ray Harrison	3				..	..	1	26	$20.00
Bethlehem	1824	A. L. McKinney	1921	J. B. Hellidier and wife	1	..	..	..	..	..	1	12	10.00
Briary Swamp ..	1827	A. B. Ayers	1957	C. L. James, A. U. Laggett	2				..	..		18	15.00
Concord	1810	A. L. McKinney	1941	J. A. Furlaugh, Noah Ambrose	4	1			..	..	..	12	10.00
Conotoe	1803	E. C. Stevenson .	1892	Sister Nora Roberson	3	..	..					3	5.00
Conoho	1794	W. E. Grimes ..	1937	W. E. Grimes, B. A. Long	3	1		..	..	..		3	6.00
Falls Tar River .	1757	R. B. Denson ...	1953	J. S. Raper, R. S. Armstrong	2	2	..	1	..		..	48	22.25
Flatty Creek ...	1790	A. B. Ayers	1952	I. S. Conner, T. M. Melson	4		1	..			1	15	15.00
Flat Swamp	1754	W. E. Grimes ..	1955	C. D. Jenkins, J. A. Roebuck	1	1	..	..	..		..	26	15.00
Hopeland	1879	W. B. Barnes ..		W. H. Rose and wife	1		..	..			..	9	10.00
Kehukee	1742	S. L. Boykin ...	1949	S. D. Judge and wife	3		..		..	..	..	5	6.00
Lawrence	1805	C. L. Robbins ..	1959	Levi Adkins, Ed Andrews	4	..			1	2	..	5	10.00
Lebanon	1879	No Pastor											
Morattock	1791	No Pastor ...	1880	Sister Sara Allen	1	..		..	..		..	..	4.00
Mt. Zion		B. D. Handy ...		Mary M. Ward, Lillie Mae Oneal	2		..			..		7	6.00
North Creek	1742	W. E. Grimes ..	1942	Fred Smith, Alma Smith	2	..	..	..	..		..	11	5.00
Norfolk	1910	R. B. Denson ...	1947	Charlie Ellie, Eria McKinney	3			2	..		1	35	20.00
Robersonville ..	1910	No Pastor	1939	E. C. Stevenson, J. J. Williams	1	..		..		..	..	19	15.00
Rocky Swamp ..	1774	Johnnie Joyner .		W. D. Adkins, A. N. Dickens	2	..	..	1		..	1	8	8.00
Skewarky	1787	E. C. Stevenson .	1950	Johnnie Gardner, Lassie Wynn	2				..	..	..	6	5.00
Rosemary	1926	C. L. Robbins ..		I. H. C. Joyner and Lucy Daniels	1		1	..	..		..	5	5.00
Spring Green ...	1811	W. E. Grimes ..	1948	W. E. Grimes, Slade White	4	1	..	..		1	..	26	10.00
White Plains ...	1828	W. C. Edwards .		Hyman Boyd, James Bowen	1	..			..		..	9	6.00
Tarboro	1819	D. B. Stokes	1954	Lee Gooch, W. M. Grimes	1	2	..		..		4	25	15.00
Williams	1804	C. L. Coker	1958	Lucile Bradley, L. L. Eason	3	..	..	..		..	1	4	10.00
Old Sparta	1856	C. L. Coker	1944	Lester Edwards and wife	4			..		..	2	12	7.50
Singleton	1891	A. B. Ayers ...		Walter Hill*, Charlie Boyd	1			..	..	..	2	7	10.00
Hayes Swamp ..	1933	No Pastor	1946	Lydia Peele, Mattie Jenkins	4	..	..	..		..	1	2	5.00
Providence	1854	J. P. Tingle	1951	Milton Perry, Jeannie Beasley	1			..		..	2	21	15.00
Beulah		A. L. McKinney		A. L. McKinney, Carrie Garrison	3	..		..		..	..	16	10.00
Great Swamp ..		C. L. Coker ...		Marvin Garner, Lee West	1		..	..	1		..	7	5.00
Rose Bay		I. S. Conner ...		Violet Oneal	2		..		..		1	9	5.00
Smithwick Creek		P. E. Getsinger .		P. E. Getsinger, Asa J. Hardison	4	..	..		..	..		28	10.00

BX
6349
A5
P754
N6
K34

1765 ——— 1960

Minutes

OF THE

One Hundred Ninety-Fifth Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The Church at Smithwick Creek

MARTIN COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

OCTOBER 1, 2, 3,

1960

Nexts session convenes with the Church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday following, 1961.

— OFFICERS —

ELD. A. B. AYERS - Moderator, Rt. 2, Williamston, N. C.
ELD. E. C. HARRISON - Clerk, Rt. 2, Williamston, N. C.
DEA. JOSEPH LEGGETTE - Ass't Clerk, Stokes, N. C.
CORRONE BRYANT - Ass't Clerk, Williamston, N. C.

The Primitive Baptist Publishing House
Elon College, North Carolina

Proceedings

OF THE ONE HUNDRED NINETY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

SATURDAY, October 1, 1960

The Association was opened with praise and prayer by Elder E. C. Harrison and the Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder P. E. Getsinger, from Ezekiel 16:1-8, followed by Elder E. C. Harrison from 2 Timothy 2:15.

1. After an intermission of one hour and a quarter the Association came together and conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. O. Conner. Elder A. B. Ayers was chosen Moderator. Upon motion by Brother C. L. James and second by Elder W. L. Grimes, Elder E. C. Harrison was unanimously chosen Clerk who called to his assistance Brother Joseph Leggette and Brother Corrone Bryant.

2. It was agreed that brethren from sister associations that are in order be invited to seats with us.

3. The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Joe Williams and C. Boyd.

On Preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Brother W. A. Manning and Brother A. J. Hardison.

The following visiting Elders were present. Elders G. G. Trevathan, J. G. Gaskille, J. R. Lane, A. P. Mewborn, Rufus Brown, J. W. Gilliam, S. R. Boykin, W. B. Barnes, W. D. Godwin, Dewey Turner, W. C. Edwards, Ernest Oakley, C. L. Coker, J. O. Conner, and Lester Lee.

4. Call for correspondence from the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elder G. G. Trevathan, R. W. Edwards, J. R. Mills.

Black Creek: Elders S. R. Boykins, W. B. Barnes.

Upper Country Line: Elder J. W. Gilliam.

Seven Mile: Brother L. J. Kinsey, Sister Georgie Hill.

5. Called for visitors from other Associations and churches.

Pigg River: Elders J. O. Conner, Rufus Brown and Brother Bobby Snyder.

Durham Church: Brother C. R. Massey and wife.

Harmony Church: Elders J. R. Lane, Brother Lee Jackson.

Sister Myrtle Lefferts from New York was present.

6. Petitionary letters were called for to join this Association.

7. Agreed to send messengers to the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elders W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers, B. D. Handy, E. C. Harrison, Brother C. L. James, Lee Gooch.

Upper Country Line: Elders A. B. Ayers, B. D. Handy, Lee Gooch.

Black Creek: Elders W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers, Brothers Johnnie Ray Gardner, I. H. C. Joyner.

Seven Mile: Elders A. B. Ayers, Johnnie Ray Gardner.

8. It was agreed to call upon messengers to report who agreed to visit other Associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

9. Letters from 32 churches were received and read, and the standing of the churches was enrolled in the Table of Churches.

10. It was agreed that Elder P. E. Getsinger write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

11. It was agreed to call for petitions for the sitting of the next Association.

12. It was agreed that our next Association be held with the Church at Bear Grass, Martin County, the first Sunday in October, Saturday before, and Monday following, 1961. Elder W. E. Grimes was appointed to preach the Introductory Sermon and Elder A. B. Ayers to be his alternate.

13. The Association adjourned to meet Monday morning at 9 o'clock, services to begin at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY MORNING, October 3, 1960

The Association met pursuant to adjournment at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Lester Lee.

1. Names of messengers were called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

2. Corresponding Letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

Finance Committee reported as follows:

Balance on hand at close of last session	$176.50	
Received from churches	326.50	
Received from friends	215.50	
Defraying expense of visiting ministers	$334.00	
To ministers of this Association	76.50	
Moderator's fee	10.00	
Clerk's fee	30.00	
Balance on hand		$268.00

4. Resolved: First that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade or misbehavior on or around the ground while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law; second, that we return thanks to almighty God for excellent weather.

5. It was agreed that ministers and licentiates be added to the list of ministers.

6. It was agreed to have 900 copies of these minutes printed and sent to the Clerk for distribution among the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond and he record a copy of record on the Association book and he be paid $30.00 for his services.

There being no further business the Association was adjourned with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. AYERS, Moderator
E. C. HARRISON, Clerk
JOSEPH LEGGETTE, Assistant Clerk

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday Morning:

Elder E. C. Harrison, opened with praise and prayer.
Elder P. E. Getsinger, Introductory Sermon, Ezek. 16:1-8
Elder E. E. Harrison, 2 Timothy 2:15.

Saturday Afternoon:

Elder J. O. Conner, St. John 1:15
Elder Rufus Brown, Prov. 16:13
Elder W. B. Barnes, St. John 15:13

Sunday Morning:

Elder A. P. Mewborn, opened with praise and prayer.
Elder J. R. Lane, Acts 4:12
Elder J. G. Gaskill, St. John 3:1-3
Elder A. P. Mewborn, Rev. 7:13-14
Elder J. W. Gilliam, St. John 17:16

Sunday Afternoon:

Elder C. L. Coker, 1 Cor. 4:16
Elder Ernest Oakley, Kings 18:36
Elder W. D. Godwin, 1 Peter 3:5

Monday Morning:

Elder S. R. Boykin, 2 Timothy 2:19
Elder Lester Lee, Isa. 59
Elder J. R. Lane, 1 Tim. 1:8-10
Elder A. B. Ayers, Ezra 6:4

The following ministers were present from this Association: Elders W. E. Grimes, A. B. Ayers, E. C. Stevenson, I. S. Conner, B. D. Handy, M. E. Garner, P. E. Getsinger, E. C. Harrison, W. T. Brown.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The One Hundred Ninety-fifth session of the Kehukee Association was held with the Church at Smithwicks Creek, Martin County, North Carolina, sendeth greetings:

Through the tender mercy of our God, we were permitted to assemble one more time in peace and love, and have God's ministering servants bring to us the glad tidings of good news. How that Jesus died for His people and redeemed them from their sins, made them an holy priesthood unto our heavenly Father, and giving to us the sincere milk of the word that we might grow thereby.

For which blessings we hope to be humbly thankful. We hope also to be thankful for the fellowship of our sister associations,

and for the peace and fellowship of the churches composing this association. We desire that ministers, and brethren and sisters of different sections will continue to visit us, coming in the spirit of love and peace. We also wish to thank each one that helped make this sitting of the association a success.

The next sitting of the Kehukee Association will be held the Lord willing with the Church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, on the Sunday in October, 1961, Saturday before and the Monday following.

May the good Lord keep us united in love and peace until we meet again.

—P. E. Getsinger

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elders:

W. E. Grimes, Robersonville, North Carolina.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
A. B. Ayers, Rt. 2, Williamston, North Carolina
E. C. Stevenson, Hamilton, North Carolina.
J. L. Ross, Greenville, North Carolina.
A. L. McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
E. C. Harrison, Rt. 2, Williamston, North Carolina.
I. S. Conner, 5017 Deep Creek Blvd., Portsmouth, Va.
B. D. Handy, 1516 Fleetwood Ave., Norfolk ?, Va.
M. E. Garner, 313 Summitt St., Greenville, N. C.
P. E. Getsinger, Jamesville, N. C.

Licentiates:

Noah Ambrose, Creswell, North Carolina.
Leon H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem: J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp: C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe: No clerk.
Concord: J. A. Furlaugh, Rt. 1, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho: Mrs. Nat Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Fall Tar River: J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp: Lester Bryant, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek: Beadie Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Hopeland: Mrs. Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee: Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence: L .M. Adkins, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon: E. M. Cahoon, East Lake, N. C.

Morattock: Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion: E. D. Ward, Rocky Mount, N. C.
North Creek: Alvin Smith, Pinetown, N. C.
Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Littleton, N. C.
Rosemary: I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton: Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky: Johnnie Ray Gardner, 107 Union Ave., Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta: Mrs. Lester Edwards, Rt. 1, Box 13, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Spring Green: Lucy Capps, Williamston, N. C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams: Lovie Massingale, Enfield, N. C.
White Plains: Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 1, Box 237A, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville: J. J. Williams, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk: Ruby Coward, 1017 Park Ave., So. Norfolk, Va.
Providence: Milton Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah: Beatrice Lupton, 5901 Geo. Wash. Hwy., Portsmouth, Va.
Great Swamp: Lee West, Greenville, N. C
Rose Bay: Violet O'Neal, Rt. 2, Washington, N. C.
Smithwick Creek: Asa J. Hardison, Jamesville, N.C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conetoe—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Beulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.
Great Swamp—First Sunday March, June, September, and December.
Rose Bay—Second Sunday March, June, September and December.
Smithwick Creek—February, May, August, and November.

RESOLUTIONS OF RESPECT

Whereas the Kehukee Association being in session desires to express our deep felt sympathy to the bereaved family of our dear departed brother, Elder R. B. Denson. We also want to express our deep loss of a faithful minister, able disciplinarian and excellent clerk, who was instrumental in carrying on the affairs of the Association for many years.

We loved him and we will greatly miss him in our midst. We mourn his passing, yet, not as without hope, we feel our loss his eternal gain.

May God, who does all things well and according to his good pleasures, comfort and reconcile his dear companion and all those who feel a loss in the passing of the dear brother.

May God in His divine wisdom raise up others to serve His people with the same faith, love and zeal as that of our dear brother.

"I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love His appearing." (2 Timothy 4:7-8).

Written and submitted by one who loved him.

—E. C. Harrison

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood

as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to church's judgment.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is nec-

essary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we, (we hope we are) the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 15: 6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1. Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be distinctly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 2:18; 4:20; 5:16.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 3:15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time—provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority shall be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are hereby directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not a right by the laws of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in cases of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	Date Constituted	CLERKS AND ADDRESSES	Last Asso. Held	MESSENGERS	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by Baptism	Rec'd by Letter	Dis'd by Letter	Restored to Fel.	Excluded	Deceased	Total Membership	Contributions
Bear Grass	1829	A. B. Ayers ...	1956	Elders A. B. Ayers, E. C. Harrison	3	2	....	....	....	....	....	25	$25.00
Bethlehem	1824	A. L. McKinney	1921	J. B. Holidia, W. D. Potter	1	....	....	....	....	....	....	12	10.00
Briary Swamp ..	1827	A. B. Ayers	1957	C. L. James, A. U. Leggett	2	....	....	....	1	....	....	19	15.00
Concord	1810	A. L. McKinney	1941	J. A. Furlough, Noah L. Ambrose	4	....	....	....	....	....	1	11	10.00
Conotoe	1803	E. C. Stevenson .	1892	Nora Roberson	3	....	....	....	....	....	1	2	5.00
Conoho	1794	W. E. Grimes ..	1937	B. A. Long, Maggie Bennett	3	....	....	....	....	....	....	3	6.00
Falls Tar River .	1757	B. D. Stokes....	1953	J. S. Raper, Jessie Pridgen	2	2	1	....	....	....	5	46	25.00
Flatty Creek ...	1790	A. B. Ayers	1952	Elder I. S. Conner, C. W. Vass	4	....	....	2	....	....	....	13	17.00
Flat Swamp	1776	W. E. Grimes ..	1955	Lester Bryant, J. A. Roebuck	1	1	....	....	....	....	1	26	15.00
Hopeland	1879	W. B. Barnes ..		W. H. Rose and wife	1	....	....	....	....	....	....	9	10.00
Kehukee	1742	S. L. Boykin ...	1949	Linda Judge	3	....	....	....	....	....	....	5	6.00
Lawrence	1805	C. L. Robbins ..	1959	Ed Andrews	4	....	....	....	....	....	....	6	5.00
Lebanon	1879	No Pastor											
Morattock	1791	No Pastor	1880	By Letter							1	4	2.00
Mt. Zion	1893	B. D. Handy ...		E. D. Ward and wife	2	....	....	....	....	....	1	6	5.00
North Creek	1742	W. E. Grimes ..	1942	Alva Smith, Fred Smith	2	....	....	....	....	....	1	10	3.00
Norfolk	1910	No Pastor	1947	Benjamin Harward, Elder B. D. Handy	3	1	1	2	....	....	....	35	22.00
Robersonville ..	1910	No Pastor	1939	J. J. Williams, M. E. Roberson	1	3	....	....	....	....	....	22	15.00
Rocky Swamp ..	1774	Johnnie Joyner .		A. J. Brown, W. D. Adkins	2	....	....	....	....	....	....	8	8.00
Skewarky	1787	E. C. Stevenson .	1950	Johnny Ray Garner, Mattie Jenkins ...	2	....	2	....	....	....	....	8	5.00
Rosemary	1926	C. L. Robbins ..		I. H. C. Joyner, Nora Joyner	1	....	....	....	....	....	....	5	5.00
Spring Green ...	1811	W. E. Grimes ..	1948	Elder W. E. Grimes, Slade White	4	....	....	....	....	....	1	25	10.00
White Plains ...	1828	W. C. Edwards .		John Boyd, James Bowen	1	1	....	....	....	1	1	8	6.00
Tarboro	1819	D. B. Stokes	1954	Lee Gooch, Callie Carter	1	....	1	....	....	....	1	25	15.00
Williams	1804	C. L. Coker	1958	Lester Eason, Lucille Bradley	3	....	....	1	1	....	....	4	10.50
Old Sparta	1856	C. L. Coker	1944	Ralph Edwards, Elder W. T. Brown ...	4	....	....	....	1	2	4	10	7 00
Singleton	1891	A. B. Ayers ...		Charlie Boyd, Walter Hill	1	....	....	....	....	....	....	7	10.00
Providence	1854		1951	Milton and Hildagarde Perry	1	....	2	....	....	....	....	23	18.75
Beulah	1874	A. L. McKinney		Elmo Lupton and wife	3	2	....	....	....	....	....	18	10.00
Great Swamp ..	1794	M. E. Garner ..		H. T. Brown and wife	1	....	1	....	....	....	....	8	5.00
Rose Bay	1941	I. S. Conner ...		John B. O'Neal and wife	2	....	....	....	....	....	....	10	3.00
Smithwick Creek	1803	P. E. Getsinger	1916	Asa J. Hardison, W. A. Manning	4	....	....	....	....	....	....	28	15.00

BX
6349
H5
P754
N6
K34

1765 ——— 1962

Minutes

OF THE

One Hundred Ninety-Seventh

Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The Church at
Old Sparta

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA
OCTOBER 6, 7, 8,

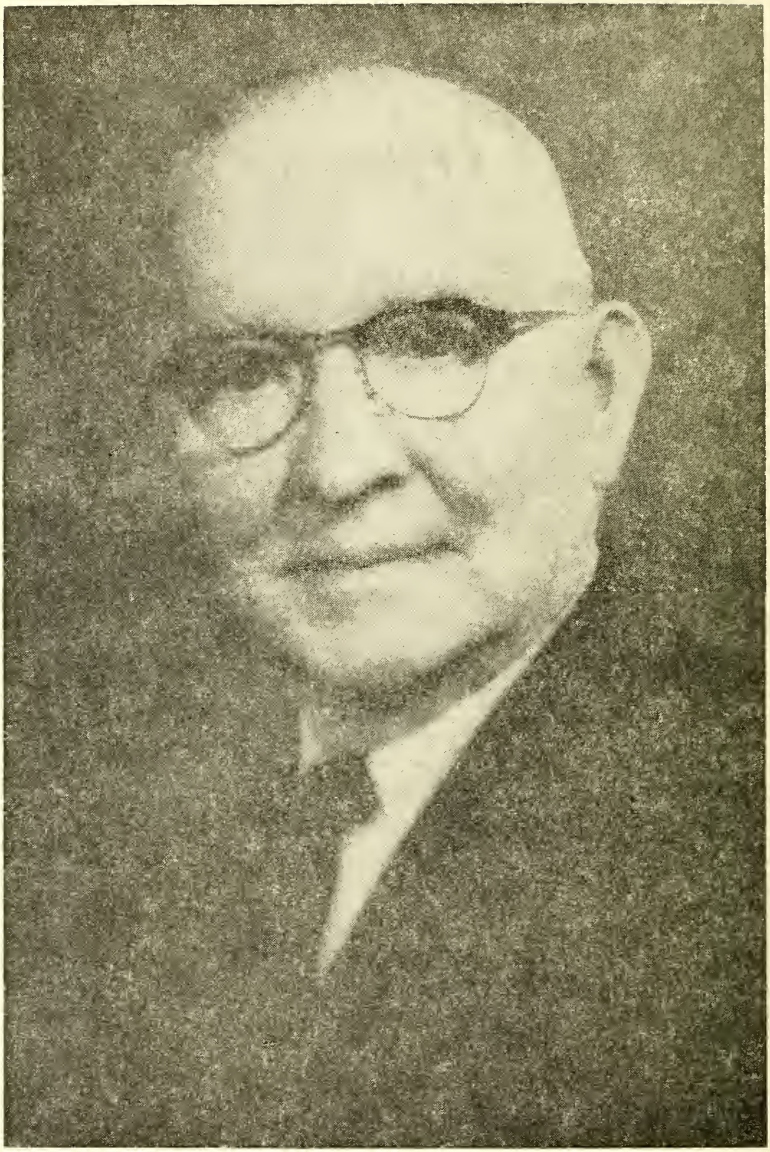
1962

Next session convenes with the Church at Robersonville, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday following, 1963.

OFFICERS

ELDER W. E. GRIMES ..... Moderator
Route 2, Robersonville, N. C.
ELDER E. C. HARRISON ..... Clerk
Route 2, Williamston, N. C.
DEA. JOSEPH LEGGETTE - Ass't Clerk, Stokes, N. C.
BROTHER CORRONE BRYANT - Ass't Clerk, Rt. 3, Williamston, N. C.

THE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST PUBLISHING HOUSE
Elon College, North Carolina



Elder A. B. Ayers

Proceedings

OF THE ONE HUNDRED NINETY-SEVENTH SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION

SATURDAY—October 5, 1962

The Association met in the School Building in Pinetops, N. C. Services were introduced with praise and prayer by Elder W. E. Grimes, who preached the introductory sermon from 1 Peter 1:2, 3; followed by Elder M. E. Garner, Romans 8:27.

1. After an intermission of one hour and one quarter the Association came together. Conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Dewey Turner. Elder W. E. Grimes was chosen Moderator and Elder E. C. Harrison, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brother Joseph Leggette and Brother Corrone Bryant.

2. The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Brother J. J. Williams and Brother Charlie Boyd.

On Preaching: Brother Lester Edward and Brother J. C. Hathaway.

3. It was agreed to invite visiting brethren and sisters who are in order to seats.

4. Agreed to call for corresponding messengers to report.

Black Creek: Elders S. R. Boykin, W. B. Barnes, Dewey Turner and Brother J. R. Hooks.

Contentnea: Elders G. G. Trevathan, A. P. Mewborn, Brothers L. B. Hill and W. C. Adams.

Upper Country Line: Elders J. W. Gilliam and W. C. King; Brother Joe Magill and wife.

Seven Mile: Elder W. D. Godwin, Sister Margurette Baggett and Sister Mirtie Moore.

The following visitors were received:

Pigg River: Elder Julius Bocock and Brother Bobby Snyder.

Durham Church: Brother C. R. Massey and Brother Berlie Matthews.

Gooch Memorial: Brother O. Y. Clayton and Brother J. M. Daniels.

South Ouachita, La.: Elder J. L. Smith.

5. A letter was presented by a delegation from Cross Roads Union. It was agreed letter be read. Upon motion action was

deferred to next session of the Association.

6. Agreed petitionary letter to join this Association be called for.

7. Agreed to call for messengers to visit sister associations:

Black Creek: Elder B. D. Handy, Brother I. H. C. Joyner, Brother J. R. Gardner.

Contentnea: Brethren Lee Gooch, Roy Harrison and B. W. Harward.

Upper Country Line: Elder B. D. Handy, Elder M. E. Garner and Brother Lee Gooch.

Seven Mile: Elder M. E. Garner, Brethren Lee Gooch and J. R. Gardner.

8. It was agreed to call for corresponding messengers to report who were appointed to visit other associations. Those who failed to attend were excused.

9. Letters from 29 churches were received and read and the standings were enrolled in the Table of Churches.

10. A letter was received from Conetoe Church stating the members had sold the church property and moved their membership to Tarboro Church. It was agreed Conetoe Church having discontinued as a body, to drop the name from the list of churches.

11. It was agreed Brother Corrone Bryant write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these minutes.

12. It was agreed the next session of the Association be held at Robersonville, Martin County, North Carolina the first Sunday in October, 1963, Saturday before and Monday following.

Elder W. E. Grimes was chosen to preach the Introductory sermon and Elder E. C. Stevenson, his alternate.

13. A resolution of respect for Elder J. L. Ross was read and ordered attached to these minutes.

14. Brother C. W. Vass was appointed to write a resolution of respect of our late Moderator and dear brother, Elder A. B. Ayers.

15. It was agreed the Association adjourn to meet Monday at 9:00 o'clock. Services to begin at 10:00 o'clock.

Benediction by Moderator.

Monday Morning the Association met at 9:00 o'clock in the

Old Sparta Church. Conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Lester Lee.

It was agreed that the names of messengers be called and attached to these minutes.

It was agreed the corresponding letters be called for reading and ordered attached to the minutes.

Finance Committee reported as follows:

Cash on hand at last Association	$270.50	
Traveling expense of a minister at last Association	20.00	
Printing of Minutes	77.00	
Postage	5.00	$102.00
After Expense was paid		$168.50
Received from friends at last Association	$105.00	
Received from friends at last Association on Building Funds	183.50	$457.00
Total Expense of Building	$457.00	$ 0.00
Received from churches 1962	$321.00	
Received from friends	191.00	$512.00
Contributions to visiting ministers	$315.00	
Expenses at School Bldg. used by Association	24.00	$339.00
Balance in hands of Clerk		$173.00

The Finance report was received and Committee discharged.

Building Committee report was received and Committee discharged.

The Rules of Decorum and Articles of Faith were read and agreed they be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed the list of ministers be revised to date.

It was agreed to call for and read the resolution of respect of Elders A. B. Ayers.

It was agreed to receive the resolution, it be attached to these minutes, and also a picture to be published on the cover.

It was agreed to have 900 copies of these minutes printed and sent to the Clerk for distribution to the churches composing this Association and the Associations with whom we correspond and

a copy recorded on our Association Book and he be paid $30.00 for his services.

Resolved: First that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade or misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law. Second, that we extend to Almighty God for excellent weather, and thanks to the officials and janitor of the school at Pinetops with all those who have contributed in any way to this Association.

There being no further business the Association adjourned with praise and benediction by the Moderator.

ELDER W. E. GRIMES, Moderator
ELDER E. C. HARRISON, Clerk
DEA. JOSEPH LEGGETTE, Ass't Clerk

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday Morning:
Elder W. E. Grimes, 1 Peter 1:2, 3
Elder M. E. Garner, Romans 8:27

Saturday Afternoon:
Elder Ernest Oakley, failed to get text
Elder D. B. Stokes, Remarks
Elder A. P. Mewborn, excused himself
Elder S. R. Boykin, Rev. 21

Sunday Morning:
Brother Julius Daniels, Job 6:5
Elder Dewey Turner, failed to get text
Elder J. L. Smith, John 17
Elder W. C. King, Psa. 40:1, 2
Elder Wallace Smith, Isa. 45

Sunday Afternoon:
Elder W. D. Godwin, Eph. 2
Elder Jim Gaskill, Matthew 25
Elder J. W. Gilliam, John

Monday Morning:
Elder J. C. Bocock, Psa. 107:1-8
Elder Lester Lee, no particular text
Elder G. G. Trevathan, Proverbs 16:1
Elder W. B. Barnes, 1 Timothy 4
Elder C. L. Coker, Remarks
Elder P. E. Getsinger, Remarks

Remarks and benediction by Moderator.
Elder W. J. Brown was present but did not speak.

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elders:

W. E. Grimes, Robersonville, North Carolina.
A. L. McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
E. C. Harrison, Rt. 2, Williamston, North Carolina.
I. S. Conner, 5017 Deep Creek Blvd., Portsmouth, Va.
E. S. Stevenson, Hamilton, North Carolina
B. D. Handy, 1516 Fleetwood Ave., Norfolk 2, Va.
M. E. Garner, 313 Summitt St., Greenville, N. C.
P. E. Getsinger, Jamesville, N. C.
Leon H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Noah Ambrose, Creswell, North Carolina.

The following ministers were present from our Association: Elder W. E. Grimes, Elder E. C. Stevenson, Elder A. L. McKinney, Elder I. S. Conner, Elder E. C. Harrison, Elder B. D. Handy, Elder M. E. Garner, Elder P. E. Getsinger, Elder Noah Ambrose.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association now in session with the Church at Old Sparta, to the churches composing it, and to the Associations with whom we correspond.

We thank our Almighty and Merciful Providence for the privilege of assembling ourselves in His name once again. The Lord has blessed us with pleasant weather, harmony in our meetings and an abundance of spiritual blessings. We trust that through His strength and guidance we continue to stand fast for the doctrine that once was delivered to the saints.

We greatly mourn the loss of our beloved Moderator, Elder A. B. Ayers, who passed away since our last session. We will miss his presence and spiritual leadership, but bow in humble submission to the will of an all wise Father.

Our next session will be held, Lord willing, with the Church of Robersonville, North Carolina, beginning Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1963. We cordially invite all lovers of the good news to meet and worship with us.

We send this admonition to you all: "Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.' (Romans 14:19)

—Corrone E. Bryant

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: E. C. Harrison, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem: J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp: C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Concord: J. A. Furlaugh, Rt. 1, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho: Mrs. Nat Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Fall Tar River: J. S. Raper, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp: Lester Bryant, Rt. 3, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek: Beadie Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C.

Hopeland: Mrs. Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee: Linda Judge, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence: L. M. Adkins, Rt. 2, Tarboro, N. C.
Lebanon: E. M. Calhoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock: Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion: E. D. Ward, Rocky Mount, N. C.
North Creek: Alva Smith, Rt. 2, Box 6, Belhaven, N. C.
Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Littleton, N. C.
Rosemary: I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton: Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky: Johnnie Ray Gardner, 107 Union Ave., Williamston, N. C.
Old Sparta: Mrs. Lester Edwards, Rt. 1, Box 13, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Spring Green: Lucy Capps, Williamston, N. C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams: Lovie Massingale, Enfield, N. C.
White Plains: Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 4, Box 238A, Washington, N. C.
Robersonville: J. J. Williams, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk: Ruby Coward, 1017 Park Ave., So. Norfolk, Va.
Providence: Milton Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah: Beatrice Lupton, 901 Geo. Wash. Hwy., Portsmouth, Va.
Great Swamp: Lee West, Greenville, N. C
Rose Bay: Violet O'Neal, Rt. 2, Washington, N. C.
Smithwick Creek: Asa J. Hardison, Jamesville, N.C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Deep Creek—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April.
Beulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December.
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March.
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February.
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May.
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June.
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November.
Great Swamp—First Sunday March, June, September, and December.
Rose Bay—Second Sunday March, June, September and December.
Smithwick Creek—February, May, August, and November.

IN MEMORIAM

ELDER A. B. AYERS

A Widely Lamented Servant of God

Elder A. B. Ayers, our dearly beloved brother and highly esteemed Moderator, lately experienced the dissolution of the body, and we mourn his absence from the assembly of the saints in which he was desirous of being found. He departed this life on March 30, 1962, at the age of 76 years, and from his unfeigned faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ; his good hope through grace; his labor of love in the ministry; and his circumspect walk and heavenly conversation, we are not without hope that he has entered into an eternal Sabbath of rest from his labors here below, but believe that his spirit is now with the spirits of just men made perfect within the veil. "Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them." (Rev. 14:13) We believe that, with the apostle Paul, for him to live was Christ, and to die was gain (Phil. 1:21). The cause of Christ was dear to his heart as demonstrated by the ardor with which he discharged his ministerial functions to the end, and even in rapidly declining health. He preached Christ with much power and sweetness to the comfort and confirmation of many in different States of the Union and in Canada, where he was well received by God's humble people. And he longed for the restoration of peace in Zion, which is troubled by lamentable divisions.

Elder Ayers's dear companion, to whom he was married in the Lord, preceded him to the grave by four years, resulting in a loneliness which appeared to increase in the closing days of his pilgrimage here below. She accompanied him in filling his appointments as long as her health permitted her to do so, counseling and sustaining him in his high calling. His last sermon was preached with much liberty and power at Flatty Creek Church the last Sunday prior to his decease, and he enjoyed immensely a powerful sermon by a visiting minister, Elder W. D. Griffin, remarking that it was a feast to his soul. The immensity of the attendance at his funeral and the abundance of flowers sent indicated a wide acquaintance and a high regard for this devout servant of the Most High God. In conclusion, I would say of him a verse:

He's gone from the shores of time,
Where he uttered many prayers,
And we are left to mourn the loss
Of our dear Brother Ayers.

Indeed, he is now greatly missed
By those who yet remain,
But we feel that our time loss
Is his eternal gain.

Written by one who esteemed him very highly in love for his work's sake.

—C. W. Vass

By direction of the Association.

ELDER J. L. ROSS

Whereas it pleased Almighty God to remove by death another of our dear ministering brethren from our midst, we bow in humble submission to his holy and righteous will.

Elder Joshua L. Ross was born March 28, 1882 and died February 21, 1961. May we say the Lord giveth and the Lord taketh away, Blessed be the name of the Lord.

In early life Brother Ross was married to the former Sadie Whitehurst. Sister Ross died June 10, 1962. To this union several children were born. Brother Ross united with the church at Briary Swamp and was soon ordained to the ministry, preached the gospel of salvation by the grace of God for many years. He was afflicted for many years and unable to attend church, yet the last time we saw him, he spoke well.

How wonderful is the gift of the ministry to preach the gospel to declare the unsearchable riches of God to poor sinners. May we praise His holy and righteous name for His wonderful work to the children of men.

May God comfort and bless his family in their bereavement.

—E. C. Harrison

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptised according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptised after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to church's judgment.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we, (we hope we are) the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 15: 6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1. Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be distinctly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 2:18; 4:20; 5:16.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church: but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 3:15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time—provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority shall be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are hereby directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not a right by the laws of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in cases of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	Date Constituted	PASTORS	Last Session of Association	MESSENGERS	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by baptism	Rec'd by letter	Dis'd by Letter	Restored to Fel.	Excluded	Deceased	Tot. Membership	Contributions
Bear Grass	1829	E. C. Harrison	1961	E. C. Harrison, J. D. Bowen	3						2	26	$25.00
Bethlehem	1824	A. L. McKinney	1921	J. B. Holidia, Ethel Holidia	1							10	8.00
Beulah	1874	A. L. McKinney		Elmo Lupton, Sister Lupton	3						1	14	10.00
Briary Swamp	1827	S. R. Boykin	1957	A. U. Leggett, C. L. James	2						2	19	15.00
Concord	1810	A. L. McKinney	1941	A. L. McKinney, Noah Ambrose	4						1	10	10.00
Conoho	1794	W. E. Grimes	1937		3						2	1	
Falls Tar River	1757	D. B. Stokes	1953	J. S. Raper, Jesse Pridgen	2	1					2	43	20.00
Flat Swamp	1776	W. E. Grimes	1955	Lester Bryant, Tom Roebuck	1	4					2	30	25.00
Flatty Creek	1790	I. S. Conner	1952	I. S. Conner, C. W. Vass	4	1						14	15.00
Great Swamp	1794	M. E. Garner		H. T. Brown, Sister Chatman	1							7	8.00
Hopeland	1879	W. B. Barnes		W. H. Rose, Sister Rose	1							9	10.00
Kehukee	1742	S. R. Boykin	1949	Linda Judge	3							4	6.00
Lawrence	1805	B. D. Handy	1959	Levy Adkins, J. A. Ward	4						2	4	5.00
Lebanon	1879	No Pastor											
Morattock	1791	No Pastor	1880										
Mt. Zion	1893	B. D. Handy		E. D. Ward, Mary L. Ward	2							5	5.00
Norfolk	1910	C. N. Bunn	1947	B. W. Harward, E. E. McKimmey	3	1	2				4	33	20.00
North Creek	1742	W. E. Grimes	1942	Alva Smith, Sister Smith	2	1						11	5.00
Old Sparta	1856	C. L. Coker	1962	J. C. Hawathway, Lester Edwards	4	2					1	9	7.00
Providence	1844	G. G. Trevathan	1951	Jesse Perry	1							21	16.00
Robersonville	1910	No Pastor	1939	M. E. Roberson, Carrie Roberson	1						3	18	15.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	Johnnie Joyner		A. J. Brown, A. N. Dickins	2							8	10.00
Rose Bay	1941	I. S. Conner		John O'Neal, Violet O'Neal	2							10	5.00
Rosemary	1926	B. D. Handy		I. H. C. Joyner	1		2					7	5.00
Singleton	1891	No Pastor		Walter Hill, Janie Carawan	1							7	8.00
Skewarky	1787	No Pastor	1950	J. R. Gardner, Larcey Wynn	2							7	5.00
Smithwick Creek	1803	P. E. Getsinger	1960	W. A. Manning, A. J. Hardison	4						1	26	20.00
Spring Green	1811	W. E. Grimes	1948	W. E. Grimes, Jack Leggette	4						2	21	15.00
Tarboro	1819	D. B. Stokes	1954	Lee Gooch, Callie Carter	1	2	2					28	15.00
White Plains	1828	L. H. Harrison		James Bowen	1	1					1	8	6.00
Williams	1804	C. L. Coker	1958	Lester Eason, Lovie Massengale	3							4	10.00

6349
.M5
P754
NG
K34

1765 ——— 1965

Minutes

OF THE

Two Hundreth

Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH

Kehukee Church

HALIFAX COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

OCTOBER 2, 3, 4,

1965

Next session of the Association is to be held at Skewarky Church, Martin County, Williamston, N. C., first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday following, 1966. The church is located on Highway 17 South at the intersection with 125 and 64.

OFFICERS

ELDER W. E. GRIMES ..... Moderator
Route 2, Robersonville, N. C.

ELDER E. C. HARRISON ..... Clerk
Route 2, Williamston, N. C.

DEACON JOSEPH LEGGETTE ..... Assistant Clerk
Stokes, N. C.

BROTHER CORRONE BRYANT ..... Assistant Clerk

Primitive Publications, Elon College, N. C.

Minutes

OF THE TWO HUNDRETH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION, WHICH CONVENED AT KEHUKEE CHURCH, HALIFAX COUNTY, N. C., OCTOBER 2, 3, 4, 1965

At 11:00 services were opened with praise and prayer by Elder W. E. Grimes. The Introductory sermon was preached by Elder I. S. Conner. He was followed by Elder W. E. Grimes. After which the Association adjourned for one hour and one quarter for lunch.

After lunch was served a historical marker commemorating the building of the first Kehukee Church house, in 1742, and the beginning of the Kehukee Association in 1765, was unveiled and presented.

After an intermission of one hour and one quarter the Association came together. Conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder K. G. Travathan.

1. Elder W. E. Grimes was chosen Moderator.

2. Elder E. C. Harrison was chosen Clerk who called to his assistance, Brethren Joseph Leggett, and Corrone Bryant.

3. The following committees were appointed:

On Finance: Brother Elmer Peele, Thomas Williams.

On Preaching: Elder I. S. Conner, Elder M. E. Garner.

4. It was agreed to invite visiting brethren and sisters who are in order to seats.

5. Agreed to call for corresponding messengers from sister associations to report.

Black Creek: Elder S. R. Boykin, Elder W. B. Barnes.

Contentnea: Brethren J. R. Miles, Raymond Edwards, R. C. Williams.

Upper Country Line: Elder Wallace Smith, Brother N. E. Davis.

Seven Mile: Elder W. D. Godwin, Brother James Young.

The following visitors were received:

Elder W. W. Taylor from Saint's Rest Church in Dallas, Tex.

Elder J. R. Lane, Brother L. M. Johnson from Harmony Church, Huntington, West Va.

Brother Bobby Snider from Pigg River Association.

Sister Ethel Holloway, Betty Adkins, from Salisbury Association, Maryland.

6. Agreed to call for petitionary letters to join this association.

7. Agreed to call for messengers to visit sister associations.

Black Creek: Brother J. R. Gardner, Brother Lee Gooch.

Contentnea: Brother Lee Gooch, Jim Roebuck, Elder Noah Ambrose.

Upper Country Line: Brother J. R. Gardner, Brother Lee Gooch.

Seven Mile: Elder E. C. Harrison, Brother J. R. Gardner, Brother Lee Gooch.

8. Agreed to call for messengers who promised to visit sister associations to report. Those who failed to attend were excused.

9. Letters from 28 churches were received, read, and standings were enrolled in the table of churches.

10. It was agreed for Elder I. S. Conner sit as Moderator pro tem in absence of Elder W. E. Grimes who was called to attend a funeral.

11. It was agreed Brother C. W. Vass write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these minutes.

12. It was agreed to call for petitionary letters for the next session of this association.

13. It was agreed that the next session of this association be held at Skewarky Church, Martin County, North Carolina. Elder E. C. Harrison was chosen to preach the Introductory sermon and Elder W. E. Grimes, alternate.

14. It was agreed to adjourn to meet Monday morning at 9:00 o'clock with services to begin at 10:00 o'clock.

Benediction by Elder I. S. Conner.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association met at 9:00 o'clock. Conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Lester Lee.

1. It was agreed the names of messengers be called. Those absent marked and they be attached to these minutes.

2. It was agreed the Corresponding Letter be called for and read.

3. It was agreed the letter be received and attached to these minutes.

4. A Resolution of Respect of our departed brother, Elder P. E. Getsinger was offered and read.

5. It was agreed to accept the Resolution of Respect and it was ordered to be attached to these minutes.

6. It was agreed to call for finance report.

Finance Committee reported as follows:

Cash balance on hand, 1964		$197.00
Clerk's Fee	$30.00	
Printing of minutes	97.85	
Postage	10.00	$137.85
Balance after expense was paid		$ 59.15
Received from Churches	$342.00	
Received from friends	207.00	$608.15
Contributions to visiting ministers	$290.00	
Balance in the hands of Clerk		$318.15

7. It was agreed the finance report be received and the committee be discharged.

8. It was agreed the list of Clerks and their addresses be read for correction.

9. It was agreed the Clerk have 900 copies of these minutes published and distributed to the churches composing this association and those with whom we correspond.

10. It was agreed the Clerk be paid $30.00 for his services.

11. It was agreed Brother Hassell Allen be duly commended for his faithful services in assisting this church preparing and caring for this Association meeting and also committee discharged.

12. Be it Resolved: First that this association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade or misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law. Second, that we extend our thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather. Third, we commend and thank Mr. Albert Cherry for

his interest in securing marker, Mr. Lawence House, Mr. George Judge, and Earnest Judge for their contributions and services. We would also like to thank our many friends for their contributions and services.

The Association adjourned with praise and prayer by the Moderator.

ELDER W. E. GRIMES, Moderator
ELDER E. C. HARRISON, Clerk
DEACON JOSEPH LEGGETTE, Ass't Cl.

RESOLUTION OF RESPECT

With the sudden passing of Elder Perlie Eugene Getsinger, on May 9, 1965, age 81 years, this Association lost a faithful servant of God, and Smithwick Church lost a dear pastor that faithfully served it for about 30 years, but we feel our loss is his eternal gain.

I heard him preach the gospel many times, and most of the time we would shed tears. To know this dear child of God was to love him. Inasmuch as we have reason to believe that he has discharged his offices in life, as husband, father, neighbor, friend and minister.

We believed he preached sound doctrine until he finished his course.

We believe he kept the faith and has received that crown that we are told is laid up for those that love him.

He leaves to mourn his passing a faithful widow, Sister Getsinger, and three very nice daughters, and several grandchildren.

To the family and brethren, we extend our heartfelt sympathy.

Written and submitted by one who loved him.

—Asa J. Hardison

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday:

Elder I. S. Conner, Introductory Sermon
Elder W. E. Grimes, Psalm 39
Elder Wallace Smith, Isaiah 53:1
Elder D. B. Stokes, Romans 5:19-21
Elder G. G. Trevathan, Election
Elder S. R. Boykin, St. John

Sunday:

Elder J. R. Lane, St. Peter, 1:18
Elder A. P. Mewborn, no special text
Elder W. W. Taylor, Isaiah 14:24
Elder W. D. Godwin, Eph. 1:1-5
Elder Joe Sawyer, Matthew 9:12
Elder W. B. Barnes, Romans 10:1
Elder E. M. Smith
Elder Eugene Shepard
Elder C. L. Coker,
Elder Dewey Turner

Monday:

Elder Lester Lee
Elder L. H. Stephenson
Elder O. J. Croker
Elder W. W. Taylor

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Two Hundreth Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, now being held with the Church at Kehukee, Halifax County, North Carolina, sendeth greetings to the churches composing it and to the associations with which it corresponds.

It seems appropriate on the bicentennial or two hundredth anniversary of the formation of this Association to comment briefly thereon. According to Hassell's Church History it was

first formed in the year of 1765 at a meeting house called "Kehukee," situated near Kehukee Creek, in Halifax County, North Carolina, consisting of seven churches. Now the number seven is said to be a perfect number and the leading symbolic number frequently mentioned in the Scriptures. It is also stated that it was the identical number of churches in Asia addressed by John while in the Isle of Patmos.

The London Confession of Faith drawn up in 1689 is said to be the fullest and most esteemed Baptist Confession of Faith. This predestinarian Confession (denying Arminianism) was adopted by the Kehukee Association, the oldest Primitive or Old School Baptist Association in America today, and it is still contending for the doctrinal principles set forth therein. We love this Association and the things it stands for in this day of a falling away. We feel that it is good to be here on this occasion and mingle with those of like precious faith, where the saints have been edified and made glad under the joyful sound, which is food to the redeemed of the Lord. It is their meat and their drink, and they come from far and near to hear the glad tidings proclaimed. Truly, this is made one of the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, Who is the very sum and substance of the Gospel, and whose virtues we delight to extol. He is worthy of all praise and adoration as Zion's King, and as her Ransomer from the power of the grave. We anticipate with joy and gladness His eternal reign within the veil, where the joys of the saints never fail. "Christ is the treasure I desire." He's the One we would exalt above the children of men. We read that He is fairer than they, and that He is for evermore. "Wherefore God also hath highly exalted Him, and given Him a name which is above every name." (Phil. 2:9) May He bless us and keep us on our pilgrimage through this vale of tears, and at last receive us unto Himself in glory.

—C. W. Vass

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Elders:

W. E. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
A. L. McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
E. C. Harrison, Rt. 2, Williamston, N. C.
I. S. Conner, 5017 Deep Creek Blvd., Portsmouth, Va.
B. D. Handy, 1516 Fleetwood Ave., Norfolk 2, Va.
M. E. Garner, Rt. 3, Box 639-C, Greenville, N. C.
Leon H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Noah Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.

These ministers were all present, except Elder A. L. McKinney, who was sick and unable to attend.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: E. B. Peele, Rt. 2, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem: J. B. Hollidia, Columbia, N. C.
Briary Swamp: C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Concord: Edna O. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho: Mrs. Nat Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Fall Tar River: Nina Pearson, 508 Bethlehem Rd., Rocky Mt., [N. C.
Flat Swamp: Lester Bryant, Rt. 3, Williamston, N. C.
Flatty Creek: Beadie Meads, 609 Colonial Ave., Elizabeth City, [N. C.
Hopeland: Margaret Davenport
Kehukee: Linda Judge, 108 Clifton Rd., Rocky Mt., N. C.
Lawrence: L. M. Adkins, Rt. 2, Tarboro, N. C.
Lebanon: E. M. Calhoon, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock: Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion: Mary Ward, 1729 Rosewood Ave., Rocky Mount, N. C.
North Creek: Alva Smith, Rt. 2, Box 6, Belhaven, N. C.
Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Littleton, N. C.
Rosemary: I. H. C. Joyner, Jarrett, Va.
Singleton: Janie Carrawan, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky: Johnnie Ray Gardner, 107 Union Ave., Williamston, [N. C.
Old Sparta: Mrs. Lester Edwards, Rt. 1, Box 13, Rocky Mt., N.C.
Spring Green: J. R. Gardner, 107 Union Ave., Williamston, N.C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams: Lovie Massingale, Enfield, N. C.
White Plains: Nancy L. Boyd, Rt. 4, Box 355, Washington, N.C.
Robersonville: J. J. Williams, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk: Ruby Coward, 253 Falcon Ave., Virginia Beach, Va.
Providence: Eldridge Beacham, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Beulah: Beatrice Lupton, 106 Brown Ave., Portsmouth, Va.
Great Swamp: Lee West, Greenville, N. C.
Rose Bay: Violet O'Neal, Rt. 2, Washington, N. C.
Smithwick Creek: Asa J. Hardison, Jamesville, N. C.

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May
Bethlehem—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
Falls Tar River—2nd Sunday in September, December, March, June
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April
Beaulah—Third Sunday in March, June, September, December
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May
Morrattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
North Creek—Second Sunday in June, September, December, March
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February
Singleton—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Skewarky—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Williams—Third Sunday in May, August, November, February
Concord—Fourth Sunday in June, September, December, March
Lebanon—Second Sunday in May, August, November, February
Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
White Plains—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
Rosemare—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Providence—First Sunday in February, May, August, November
Great Swamp—First Sunday March, June, September, and December
Rose Bay—Second Sunday March, June, September and December
Smithwick Creek—February, May August and November

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a

purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they sall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by his grace, sshall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

14. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or

in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences, we (we hope we are) the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conference. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Octs 4:23; 15:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17, 18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1 Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be distinctly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 2:18; 4:20; 5:16

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it), and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 3:15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting crimes of a private natures, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the quererist may withdraw it at any time—provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority shall be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are hereby directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and, before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read

and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any members absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any members whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any members speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, ad shall afterward speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not a right by the laws of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in cases of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	Date Constituted	PASTORS	Asso. Last Held	MESSENGERS	Sun. of Meeting	Rec'd by Baptism	Rec'd by Letter	Dis'd by Letter	Restored to Fel.	Excluded	Deceased	Tot. Membership	Contributions
Bear Grass	1829	E. C. Harrison	1961	E. C. Harrison, Roy Harrison	3	1				1	1	25	$25.00
Bethlehem	1824	A. L. McKinney	1921	A. L. McKinney	1							8	8.00
Beulah	1874	A. L. McKinney		A. L. McKinney, W. E. Lupton	3						1	11	10.00
Briary Swamp	1827	S. R. Boykin	1957	Joseph Leggette, C. L. James	2							16	15.00
Concord	1810	N. L. Ambrose	1941	Noah Ambrose	4						1	8	10.00
Conoho	1794	W. E. Grimes	1937	B. A. Long	3							1	6.00
Falls of Tar River	1757	D. B. Stokes	1953	George Pearson, D. B. Hamilton	2	2		1				48	20.00
Flat Swamp	1776	W. E. Grimes	1964	Lester Bryant, Jim Roebuck									
Flatty Creek	1790	I. S. Conner	1952	I. S. Conner, C. W. Vass	4							14	15.00
Great Swamp	1794	M. E. Garner		M. E. Garner, H. L. Brown	1							6	6.00
Hopeland	1879	W. B. Barnes		W. H. Rose and wife	1							7	10.00
Kehukee	1742	S. R. Boykin	1965	Linda Judge	3						1	3	6.00
Lawrence	1805	B. D. Handy	1959	Levi Adkins, J. A. Ward	4							4	5.00
Lebanon	1879	No pastor											
Morattock	1791	No pastor	1880										
Mt. Zion	1893	B. D. Handy		E. D. Ward and wife	2		1					5	5.00
Norfolk	1910	C. N. Bunn	1947	B. D. Handy	3						1	28	25.00
North Creek	1742	W. E. Grimes	1942	Alva Smith and wife	2							8	5.00
Old Sparta	1856	C. L. Coker	1962	Lester Edwards, J. C. Hathaway	4						1	8	10.00
Providence	1844	G. G. Trevathan	1951		1			2			1	15	10.00
Robersonville	1910	I. S. Conner	1963	Carrie Roberson	1							17	15.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	Johnnie Joyner		A. J. Brown, A. W. Dickins	2							7	10.00
Rose Bay	1941	I. S. Conner		Carl Lewis, Violet O'Neal	2							9	7.00
Rosemary	1926	B. D. Handy		I. H. C. Joyner, E. D. Harbour	1							6	6.00
Singleton	1891	A. L. McKinney		Charlie Boyd, Walter Hill	4							6	9.00
Skewarky	1787	E. C. Harrison	1950	J. R. Gardner, Melburn Donaldson	2						2	11	10.00
Smithwick Creek	1803	Leon Harrison	1960	Asa Hardison, W. A. Manning	4			1			1	22	20.00
Spring Green	1811	W. E. Grimes	1948	W. E. Grimes, Will Everette	4						1	20	15.00
Tarboro	1819	D. B. Stokes	1954	Paul Dupree, Dixie Dupree	1	3	1				1	34	20.00
White Plains	1828	L. H. Harrison		Nancy Boyd	1	2					1	7	5.00
Williams	1804	C. L. Coker	1958	Lucille Bradly, Lester Eason	3							4	10.00

MP66ke

BX
6349
A5
P754
NC
K34

1765 _____ 1974

Minutes

OF THE

Two Hundred Ninth

Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH

ROCKY SWAMP CHURCH

HALIFAX COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA.

OCTOBER 5, 6, 7, 1974

1974

Next session of the Association is to be held at Great Swamp Church, Pitt County, Greenville, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, and Saturday before and Monday following, 1975.

OFFICERS

ELDER E.C. HARRISON— Moderator, Route 4, Box 286
Williamston, N. C. 27892

ELDER MARVIN E. GARNER—Clerk, 1614 E. Greenville Blvd
Greenville, N. C. 27834

DEACON JOSEPH LEGGETT— Asst. Clerk, Stokes, N. C. 27884

PROCEEDINGS

Of The Two Hundred Ninth Annual Session Of The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, Which Convened with Rocky Swamp Church Halifax County, North Carolina October 5, 6, 7, 1974

At 11 o'clock services were opened with praise and prayer by Elder N. L. Ambrose. Elder M. E. Garner preached the Introductory Sermon from Acts, Chapter 20, verses 28 and 29, followed by Elder N. L. Ambrose, after which the Association adjourned for one hour and a quarter for lunch. After an intermission of one hour and a quarter, the Association came together. Conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Noel Conner.

Upon motion by Bro. A. N. Dickens and second by A. J. Brown, Elder E. C. Harrison was chosen Moderator.

Upon motion by A. J. Brown and second by A. N. Dickens, Elder M. E. Garner was chosen Clerk who called to his assistance Deacon Joseph Leggett.

The following Committees were appointed:
On Finance: Brethren Reeves Smith; Thomas Williams and M. D. Simmons, Sr.
On Preaching: Moderator; Clerk; Brethren A. N. Dickens and A. J. Brown.

It was agreed to invite visiting brethren and sisters who are in order to seats.

Agreed to call for corresponding messengers from sister Associations to report.

Black Creek: Elder S. R. Boykins, Bro. Harold Pittman and wife.
Contentnea: Elder Henry Jones; Bro. L. B. Hill; Bro. W. F. Owens.
Upper Country Line: Bro. Earl Rudd; Bro. G. F. Squires and Elder Wallace Smith.
Seven Mile: Bro. James Young, Sister Lovie Young, Elder W. D. Godwin and wife, Elder C. D. Turner and wife.
Pigg River: Elder Rufus Brown, Elder William Holland, Bro. Layne Carter, Bro. Warren Brown, Bro. Claude Johnson and wife.

The following visitors were received:
Staunton River: Elder Raymond Goad and wife.
Sulpher Fork: Elder W. W. Taylor.
Smith River: Elder Roy L. Agee, Elder Noel Conner, Bro. Lenord Nichols.
Salisbury: Bro. Frank Holland and wife, Sisters Maude Truitt, Ethel Holloway, Margaret Holloway.
Covenated Baptist Church of Canada: Sister Edna Turner.

Agreed to call petitionary letters to join this Association. None presented.

Agreed to call for messengers to visit sister Associations:
Black Creek: Sister Ruby Coward, Bro. M. D. Simmons, Sr.,Bro. Thomas Williams.

Contentnea: Bro. Reeves Smith, Bro. Joseph A. Leggett, Elder M. E. Garner.
Upper Country Line: Bro. Reeves Smith, Bro. Lee Gouch, Bro. Thomas Williams, Elder E. G. Harrison.
Seven Mile: Elder E. C. Harrison, Sister Grace Garner, Bro. Lee Gouch.
Pigg River: Bro. Lee Gouch, Elder M. E. Garner, Sister Morehead Smith.

Agreed to call for messengers who promised to visit sister Associations to report. Those who failed to attend were excused.

Letters from 27 churches were received, read, and standings were enrolled in the table of churches.

Agreed that Sister Morehead Smith write the Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Agreed to call for petitionary letters asking for the next sitting of the Association.

Agreed the next session of this Association be held with the Great Swamp Church, Pitt County, North Carolina. Elder M. E. Garner was chosen to preach the Introductory Sermon, Elder I. S. Conner, Alternate.

Agreed that upon notification, that Lawrence's Church ceases to exist that it be removed from the list of churches composing the Kehukee Association.

Agreed to adjourn to meet Monday Morning at 9 o'clock, services to begin at 10 o'clock. Benediction by Elder E. C. Harrison.

MONDAY MORNING

The Association met at 9 o'clock. Conference was opened with praise and prayer by Elder W. D. Godwin.

Agreed to call for committe's report on Conoho Church disposal. Committee reported $2,000.00 was received for same.

Agreed that Bro. Hassell Allen be given authority to dispose of the balance of the Conoho Church property adjacent to the cemetery.

Agreed that the money received from the Conoho Church property be left in the Trust Fund until the next session of the Association to be disposed of at that time.

Agreed that Bro. Hassell Allen be thanked and commended for his efforts and kindness in disposing of the Conoho Church properties.

Agreed that the names of the messengers be called.

Agreed that the Corresponding Letter be called for and read.

Agreed that Corresponding Letter be received and attached to these Minutes.

FINANCE COMMITTEE REPORT AS FOLLOWS:

Cash Balance on hand 10-4-74		$100.00
Received from the churches	$453.00	
Received from friends	$190.00	
Others		
Total in hands of Clerk		$743.00
Contributions to ministers	$395.00	
Moderator's fee	$ 25.00	
Clerk's fee	$ 35.00	
Asst. Clerk's fee	$ 20.00	
Printing minutes	$140.40	
Postage & Supplies	$ 2.16	
Incidental expenses	$ 25.00	
Others		
Total Expenditures	$642.56	
Total Balance in Hands of Clerk		$100.44

NOTE: Savings Account including interest 10-1-74 — $617.28.

It was agreed the Finance report be received and the Committee be discharged.

It was agreed the list of Clerks and their addresses be dispensed with reading same and corrections be reported to the clerk.

It was agreed the Clerk have 1000 copies of these Minutes published and they be distributed to the churches composing this Association and those with whom we correspond.

It was agreed the Clerk receive $35.00 for his services.

It was agreed the Moderator receive $25.00 for his services.

It was agreed the Assistant Clerk receive $20.00 for his services.

Be it resolved: First, that this Association discontenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade or misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law. Second, that we extend our thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather. Third, agreed that everyone that has loaned a helping hand during this Association be duly thanked, especially the Enfield Academy officials for the use of the school building and brethren and friends, that have loaned a helping hand.

Agreed the Articles of Faith; the Rules of Decorum of the church and the Association along with the paragraph immediately following Article 13, the same being recorded in Hassell's History be attaced to these Minutes.

Agreed the Minutes of the Proceedings of this Association be read.

Agreed Minutes stand approved as read.

Agreed to adjourn conference.

Conference dismissed with prayer by Elder E. C. Harrison, Moderator.

Elder E. C. Harrison, Moderator
Elder Marvin E. Garner, Clerk
Deacon Joseph A. Leggett, Ass't Clerk

CORRESPONDING LETTER

Dear Brethren,

This is something new for me to attempt to write this letter but with God's help, I will do the best I can.

The 209th session of our Association held at Enfield Academy, Whitakers, N.C. with Rocky Swamp Church, Halifax County host, sendth greetings to all our sister churches and Associations with whom we correspond.

The Association was opened with song and prayer by Elder Ambrose. The introductory sermon was preached by our pastor, Elder M. E. Garner, followed by Elder Ambrose, alternate. Elder I. S. Conner was to have been alternate, but due to sickness wasn't able to attend. We were very sorry.

We were so wonderfully blessed with beautiful weather, and to have the gospel preached by all the precious ministers who saw fit to come visit us, as well as our own.

We wish to thank everyone who gave a helping hand and the patrons of Enfield Academy for the use of their school for 2 days. The meeting was held at our church on Monday.

We hope to be thankful to Almighty God for sparing our little church these 200 years, and for us being able to host the Association one time. We hope to be able to do so again some day.

The next session of the Kehukee Association, the Lord willing, will be held at Great Swamp Church, Greenville, N. C., Pitt County, the first Sunday in Oct. 1975, Saturday before, Monday following.

May God keep us all, and may his name be given all praise.

With love,
Morehead W. Smith

A Little Sister, I hope.

ORDER OF PREACHING

SATURDAY MORNING:

Services opened with praise and prayer by Elder N. L. Ambrose. Introductory by Elder M. E. Garner from Acts, Chapter 20, verses 28 and 29. Followed by Elder N. L. Ambrose.

SATURDAY AFTERNOON:

Elder Rufus Brown, John, 6th Chapter, verses 37 thru 41. Elder Curtis Raines, 2nd Corinthians, 13th chapter, verses, 4 thru 9.

SUNDAY MORNING:

Elder Raymond Goad opened services with song and prayer. Elder Roy L. Agee, Psalms 40, verses 1 thru 3; Elder William Holland, Isaiah, Chapter 26, verse 19; Elder W. W. Taylor, Isaiah, chapter 14, verse 24.

SUNDAY AFTERNOON:

Bro. Layne Carter, Philippians, 1st chapter, verse 6; Elder Raymond Goad, 2nd Timothy, 1st chapter, verse 9; Elder Kenneth Windham, 32nd chapter Genesis, verse 27; Elder J. T. Prescott, 13th chapter, Matthew, verses 4 thru 9; Elder W. B. Barnes, "Stand Still and See the Salvation of God"; Elder Henry Jones, 26th chapter, Acts, verse 28.

MONDAY MORNING:

Conference opened, Elder W. D. Godwin; Elder Wallace Smith, 1st John, chapter 4, verse 4; Elder W. D. Godwin, John 17 chapter, verses 1 thru 6.

MONDAY AFTERNOON:

Elder W. E. Turner, 1st John, Chapter 3, verses 1 and 2; Elder C. D. Turner, Ezekiel, 43 chapter, verses 4 thru 7; Elder S. R. Boykin, Psalms 91, verses 5 and 6; Elder W. W. Taylor, Revelation, 3rd chapter, verses 7 thru 11.

Thanks were returned at the table each day by:
Saturday — Elder A. P. Mewborn
Sunday — Elder Kenneth Windham
Monday — Elder C. D. Turner.

Elder A. P. Mewborn was present but had to leave before he was called on to preach.

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Noah L. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C. 27982, Phone 797-4959
I. S. Conner, 1421 Deep Creek Blvd., Chesapeake, Va. 23323, Phone 487-2073
Wm. L. Everett, 704 Oakland Ave., Rocky Mount, N. C. 27801, Phone 443-1050
M. E. Garner, 1614 E. Greenville Blvd., Greenville, N. C. 27834, Phone 752-3695
B. D. Handy, 1516 Fleetwood Ave., Norflok, Va. 23502
E. C. Harrison, Rt. 4, Box 286, Williamston, N. C. 27892, Phone 792-3819
Leon Harrison, RFD, Stokes, N. C. 27884
A.L. McKinney, Scranton, N. C. 27875, Phone 926-5781

LICENTIATE

Bro. Clyde R. Daniels, Roanoke Rapids, N. C. 27870 Phone 537-2183

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: Theresa R. Ayers, Rt. 2, Williamston, N. C. 27892
Bethlehem: C.C. Reynolds, P. O. Box 468, Jamesville, N. C. 27846
Beulah: Beatrice Lupton, Coinjock, N. C. 27923
Briary Swamp: Joseph A. Leggett, Stokes, N. C. 27884
Concord: Edna O. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C. 27982
Falls Tar River: Nina Pearson, 508 Bethlehem Road, Rocky Mount, N. C. 27801
Flat Samp: Hassel Allen, Rt. 1, Bethel, N. C. 27812
Flatty Creek: Beadie L. Meads, 609 Colonial Ave., Elizabeth City, N. C. 27909
Great Swamp: Henry T. Brown, Robersonville, N. C. 27871
Hopeland: Margaret Davenport, Whitaker, N. C. 27891
Kehukee: Hassel Allen, Rt. 1, Bethel, N. C. 27812
Lebanon: J. R. Gardner, Rt. 2, Box 320, Williamston, N. C. 27892
Mt. Zion: Mary M. Ward, Rocky Mount, N. C. 27801
Norfolk: Ruby Coward, 253 Falcon Ave., Virginia Beach, Va. 23426
North Creek: Reeves Smith, Rt. 1, Pinetown, N. C. 27865
Old Sparta: Gladys Edwards, Rt. 4, Box 227, Tarboro, N. C. 27886
Providence: Ester T. Beacham, Kitty Hawk, N. C. 27949
Robersonville: Malena Stevenson, Robersonville, N. C. 27871
Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Rt. 2, Box 200, Littleton, N. C. 27850
Rosemary: Eula Johnson, 1314 Carolina Ave., Roanoke Rapids, N. C. 27870
Singleton: Violet J. O'Neal Rt. 4, Box 502, Washington, N. C. 27889
Skewarkey: Judy D. Raynor, 626, W. Main St., Williamston, N. C. 27892
Smithwick Creek: Asa J. Hardison, Jamesville, N. C. 27846
Spring Green: Alton White, R.F.D., Oak City, N. C.
Tarboro: John H. Coker, 2005 Barlow Rd., Tarboro, N. C. 27834
White Plains: Nancy W. Boyd, Rt. 4, Box 355, Washington, N. C. 27889
Williams: Lovie Massingale, Enfield, N. C. 27823

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Beulah—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April
Great Swamp—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May
Lebanon—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
North Creek—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Old Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Providence—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Rose Bay—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Smithwick Creek—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
White Plain—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Williams—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty eternal unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almight God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and that His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and for that orginal transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by his grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding, or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgement.

14. We believe in the ressurection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgement.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM FOR CHURCH

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we (we hope we are) the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conference. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 15:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1 Tim. 2:1; 1 Thess. 5:17,18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. 1 Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be distinctly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 2:18, 4:20; 4:16.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. 1 Peter 3:15; Gal. 2:19

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction given by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1 Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time—provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority shall be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are hereby directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and before the conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any members absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any members whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time or any member speak wihout rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any members speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterward speak of it as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not a right by the laws of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in cases of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

RULES OF DECORUM FOR THE ASSOCIATION

1. The Association shall be opened and closed by prayer.
2. A Moderator and Clerk shall be chosen by the suffrage of the members.
3. Only one person shall speak at once, who shall rise from his seat and address the Moderator when he makes his speech.
4. The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted in his speech by anyone, except the Moderator, till he be done speaking.
5. He shall strictly adhere to the subject, and in no wise reflect on the person who spoke before, so as to make remarks on his slips, failings or imperfections; but shall fairly state the case and matter as nearly as he can, so as to convey his light or ideas.
6. No person shall abruptly break off, or absent himself from the business of the Association, without liberty obtained from it.
7. No person shall rise and speak more than three times to one subject without liberty from the Association.
8. No member of the Association shall have liberty to be whispering or laughing in time of a public speech.
9. No member of this Association shall address another in any other terms or appellation but the title of Brother.
10. The Moderator shall not interrupt any member in, nor prohibit him from speaking, till he give his light on the subject, except he break the rules of the decorum.
11. The names of the several members of the Association shall be enrolled by the Clerk, and called over as often as the Aaaociation requires.
12. The Moderator shall be the last person who may speak on the subject; and may give his light on it, if he please, before he puts the matter to a vote.
13. Any member who shall willingly and knowingly break any of these rules shall be reproved by the Association as they shall see proper.

Upon the adoption of these Rules much discussion arose as to the power of Associations over churches, which resulted in an understanding to leave to the churches their entire independence, and permitting the Association (which is but a collection of churches) to act as an advisory council only. This appears to have been the rule of action, adopted by the Association in the beginning, and which has prevailed to the present time.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	DATE CONSTITUTED	PASTORS	LAST ASSO. HELD	MESSENGERS	SUN. OF MEETINGS	REC'D BY BAPTISM	REC'D BY LETTER	DIS'D BY LETTER	RESTORED	EXCLUDED	DECEASED	TOTAL MEMBERSHIP	CONTRIBUTION
Bear Grass	1829	E. C. Harrison	1973	Elder E. C. Harrison Bro. Roy Harrison Sister Fannie Myrtle Cowin	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	16	25.00
Bethlehem	1824	Joe Sawyer	1921	Bro. C. C. Reynolds Sister Nellie Barnes	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	10.00
Beulah	1874	A. L. McKinney		Bro. W. E. Lupton and wife	3	0	0	0	0	0	1	10	10.00
Briary Swamp	1827	S. R. Boykin	1957	Sister Ada M. Leggett Bro. Joseph A. Leggett	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	15.00
Concord	1810	N. L. Ambrose	1967	Elder Noah L. Ambrose Sister Mittie Skittlethorpe	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	5	15.00
Falls of Tar River	1757	D. B. Stokes	1971	Elder W. L. Everett Bro. M. D. Simmons, Sr.	2	3	1	0	0	0	4	70	30.00
Flat Swamp	1776	J. T. Prescott	1972	Brethren Vernon Jenkins Thomas Williams	1	0	0	0	1	1	3	20	30.00
Flatty Creek	1790	I. S. Conner	1952	Elder I. S. Conner and wife	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	15.00
Great Swamp	1794	M. E. Garner		Elder M. E. Garner Bro. H. T. Brown Sister Grace Garner	4	1	0	0	0	0	0	9	25.00
Hopeland	1879	W. B. Barnes		Bro. & Sister W. H. Rose	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	10.00
				Brethren Vernon Jenkins									

Lebanon	1879			Sister Sabra A. Twiford	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	5.00
Mt. Zion	1893	B. D. Handy		Brethren E. D. Ward W. E. Bland	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	10	10.00
Norfolk	1910	W. L. Everett	1969	Elder B. D. Handy Sister Ruby Coward	3	2	0	0	0	0	2	29	25.00
North Creek	1742	J. T. Prescott	1968	Brethren Alton F. Rowe Carlton Marslender	2	3	0	0	0	0	0	16	22.00
Old Sparta	1856	Joe Sawyer	1962	Sister Gladys Edwards	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	15.00
Providence	1844	Henry Jones	1951	Brethren Jesse Perry, Will Perry, Marvin Houston and Milton Lupton	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	17	35.00
Robersonville	1910	I. S. Conner	1963	Sisters Carrie Williams and Magalene Brown	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	15.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	M. E. Garner	1974	Brethren A. J. Brown and A. N. Dickens Sister Mary Alford	2	2	0	0	0	0	0	9	15.00
Rosemary	1926	B. D. Handy		Bro. Clyde Daniel and wife	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	6.00
Singleton	1891	A. L. McKinney		Brethren Walter Hill and John B. O'Neal	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	5.00
Skewarkey	1787	E. C. Harrison	1966	Bro. Fenner Bonds Bro. Jesse Clark	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	8	20.00
Smithwick Creek	1803	J. T. Prescott	1960	Brethren Simey Brickhouse and Asa J. Hardison	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	16	25.00
Spring Green	1811		1948	Sisters Hattie White, Eva Leggett and Noama Norris	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	15.00
Tarboro	1819	D. B. Stokes	1970	Sisters Noami Coker Bessie Walston and Mary Cox	1	0	1	0	0	0	3	45	25.00
White Plains	1828	N. L. Ambrose		Sister Nancy Boyd Bro. Lester Eason	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	3	10.00
Williams	1804	Henry Jones	1958	Sister Lucile Bradley	3	1	0	0	0	0	0	7	15.00
						14	2	0	1	1	17	357	453.00

Bx
6347
A5
P
N6
N34

1765 ——— 1975

Minutes

OF THE

Two Hundred Tenth

Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH

GREAT SWAMP CHURCH

PITT COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

OCTOBER 4, 5, 6, 1975

1975

Next session of the Association is to held at Skewarkey Church, Martin County, Williamston, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, and Saturday before and Monday following, 1976.

OFFICERS

ELDER E. C. HARRISON—Moderator, Route 4, Box 286
Williamston, N. C. 27892

ELDER MARVIN E. GARNER—Clerk, 1614 E. Greenville Blvd.
Greenville, N. C. 27834

DEACON JOSEPH LEGGETT—Asst. Clerk, Stokes, N. C. 27884

PROCEEDINGS

Of The Two Hundred Tenth Annual Session Of The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, Which Convened With Great Swamp Church Pitt County, Greenville, North Carolina October 4, 5, 6, 1975

At 11 o'clock services opened praise and prayer Elder I. S. Conner; Elder M. E. Garner, Introductory Sermon, followed Elder I. S. Conner. Association adjourned for one hour and a quarter. After intermission, Association came together. Conference opened with praise and prayer, Elder A. P. Mewborn.

Motion by Elder M. E. Garner, second Bro. Reeves Smith, Elder E. C. Harrison chosen Moderator.

Motion by Bro. Reeves Smith, second Bro. Hassell Allen, Elder M. E. Garner chosen Clerk, called to his assistance Deacon Joseph A. Leggett. Agreed Bro. M. D. Simmons, Sr., be relieved from Finance Committee by reason of health.

Committees appointed:

Finance: Bro. Reeves Smith, Bro. Aubrey N. Dickens, Bro. Milton Lupton.

Preaching: Moderator; Clerk; Bro. Carlton Jackson and Bro. Henry T. Brown.

Agreed to invite visiting brethren and sisters who are in order to seats.

Agreed to call corresponding messengers from sister Associations to report.

Black Creek: Elder S. R. Boykin; Bro. Harold Pittman.

Contentnea: Elder A. P. Mewborn; Bro. Durwood G. Hart.

Upper Country Line: Bro. G. F. Squires and wife; Bro. Earl Rudd and wife; Elders Donald Smith and Wallace Smith.

Seven Mile: Bro. James Young; Sister Bessie Halls; Elders C. D. Turner and W. D. Godwin.

Pigg River: Elder Lane Carter; Bro. Claude Johnson and wife; Bro. Jamie Cooper and wife.

Following visitors received: Elder W. W. Taylor, South Ouchita Assoc., Arkansas; Bro. Frank Holland and wife: Bro. Albert Hooks and wife; Sisters Maude Truitt and Ethel Holloway, Salisbury Assoc., Maryland.

Agreed to call for petitionary letters to join Association. None presented.

Agreed to call messengers to visit sister Associations:

Black Creek: Brethren Reeves Smith; Joseph A. Leggett, Elder B. D. Handy.

Contentnea: Brethren Reeves Smith; Lee Gooch.

Upper Country Line: Elders B. D. Handy, E. C. Harrison; Brethren Lee Gooch, Reeves Smith and Sister Morehead Smith,

Seven Mile: Brother Lee Gooch; Elders E. C. Harrison, M. E. Garner and wife.

Pigg River: Brethren Lee Gooch, Aubrey Dickens and Milton Lupton.

Agreed messengers who promised to visit sister Associations to report. Those who failed to attend were excused.

Letters from 26 churches received, read, and standings enrolled.

Agreed Sister Grace Garner write Corresponding Letter.

Agreed to call for petitionary letters asking for next sitting of Association.

Agreed next session of Association be held with Skewarkey Church, Martin County, Williamston, N. C. Elder E. C. Harrison chosen to preach Introductory Sermon, Elder I. S. Conner, alternate.

Agreed to adjourn to meet Monday morning at 9 o'clock, services to begin at 10 o'clock. Benediction by Elder S. R. Boykin.

MONDAY MORNING:

Association met at 9 o'clock. Conference opened with praise and prayer by Elder C. D. Turner.

Agreed names of messengers be called.

Agreed Corresponding Letter be called for, read, received and attached to Minutes.

Agreed to call for committee's report of sale of Conoho Church property. Property sold for $3500.00 less $141.50 for attorney's fee; documentary stamp and surveying, leaving a balance of $3358.50 received. Two Savings Certificates secured, one for $2000.00 and one for $1000.00. The balance of $358.50 was added to pass-book savings account, Conoho Church.

Agreed committee's report received as reported.

Agreed Moderator and Clerk of the Kehukee Association be appointed a committee to control the monies for restoring and upkeep of Conoho Cemetery.

Agreed after cemetery restored, an amount not to exceed $35.00 be used to clean cemetery at any one time.

Agreed to keep the amount of $3000.00 in savings certificates until maturity.

Agreed Brother Hassell Allen be thanked for his services in disposing of Conoho Church property.

Agreed Brethren A. J. Brown; A. N. Dickens and Lester Eason be appointed to watch over the problem that exist at Hopeland Church at this time.

FINANCE COMMITTEE REPORT AS FOLLOWS

Cash Balance on hand 10-4-75		$120.44
Received from the churches	$472.25	
Received from friends	$293.00	
Others	0.00	
Total in hands of Clerk		$885.69
Contributions to ministers	$400.00	
Moderator's fee	$ 30.25	
Clerk's fee	$ 40.00	
Asst. Clerk's fee	$ 25.00	
Printing Minutes	$182.00	
Postage & Supplies	$ 8.00	
Incidental expenses—Janitoral	$ 20.00	
Others—Given to Home Ministers	$ 40.00	
Savings Account ★	$ 40.00	
Total Expenditures	$785.25	
Total Balance in hands of Clerk		$100.44

★NOTE: Savings Account including interest 9-30-75 — $650.34.
Added to Savings Account after Association $ 40.00
$690.34

Agreed Finance report be received and committee discharged.

Agreed list of Clerks, their addresses be dispensed with reading and correction be made by Clerk.

Agreed Clerk have 1000 copies of Minutes published and distributed to churches composing Association and those with whom we correspond.

Agreed Clerk receive $40.00.

Agreed Moderator receive $30.25.

Agreed Assistant Clerk receive $25.00.

Be it resolved: First, this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all manner of trade or misbehavior on or around the grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law. Second, we extend thanks to Almighty God for excellent weather. Third, everyone who loaned a helping hand during Association be duly thanked,

especially the Pitt County Board of Education for use of school and the Greenville Police Dept, brethren and friends.

Agreed Article of Faith be read for benefit of the brethren.

Agreed dispense with reading the Rules of Decorum for church and Association.

Agreed Articles of Faith; Rules of Decorum for church and the Association along with the paragraph immediately following Article 13, recorded in Hassell's History on pages 701 and 702, be attached to Minutes.

Agreed Minutes of the Proceedings of Association be read.

Agreed Minutes stand approved as read.

Agreed to adjourn conference.
Conference dismissed prayer with Elder Rufus Brown.

Ephraim C. Harrison, Moderator
Marvin E. Garner, Clerk
Joseph A. Leggett, Ass't Clerk

CORRESPONDING LETTER

Dear Brethren:

Great Swamp Church, by the grace of God, is blest to be at peace and sends bonds of love to each and every sister church in this 210th session of the Kehukee Association.

Saturday and Sunday we met in Stokes School Gym, finishing the meeting Monday at our Meeting House, the corner of 10th and Forbes Street in Greenville, N. C.

What a blessed priviledge it is to be granted the pleasure of assembling ourselves together in our Association with our sister Associations and visitors and friends, for the purpose of worshipping our one and only God. May we be so thankful. I think sometimes as with one of old, How can these things be — seeing we are very few in number. Except through and by each member of our Association and our dear friends, we could not have experience the sweet fellowship of the natural food, neither of the spiritual food except it cometh down from above.

The next session of the Association is to be held with Skewarkey Church, Williamston, N. C. the good Lord willing.

We desire each and everyone's prayers.

May God be praised for it all.

I feel so little and unworthy, but I hope a little sister.

Grace Garner

ORDER OF PREACHING

SATURDAY MORNING:

Service opened praise and prayer, Elder I. S. Conner.
Introductory, Elder M. E. Garner, Mark 13:20. followed by Elder I. S. Conner.

SATURDAY AFTERNOON:

Elder Wallace Smith, Joshua 1:6.
Elder J. T. Prescott, Remarks.
Elder S. R. Boykin, Dismissed

SUNDAY MORNING:

Elder A. L. McKinney, song and prayer.
Elder W. B. Barnes, 1st John 1:8-10.
Elder Lane Carter, Psalms 51:10-12.
Elder Donald Smith, Jeremiah 1:4-7.
Elder A. P. Mewborn, Isaiah 46:5-11.
Elder Henry Jones, Preach Jesus

SUNDAY AFTERNOON:

Elder W. W. Taylor, Rev. 3:3 and Isaiah 14:24.
Elder S. R. Boykin, Isaiah 40:1-5.
Elder R. H. Lyliston, failed to get text.
Edler E. C. Harrison, Dismissed.

MONDAY MORNING:

Conference opened praise and prayer, Elder C. D. Turner.
Conference closed, Elder E. C. Harrison.
Elder Rufus Brown, failed to get text.

MONDAY AFTERNOON:

Elder W. D. Godwin, John 5:24-25.
Elder C. D. Turner, Eph. 6:10-17.
Elder W. W. Taylor, Put on the whole armour of God.
Elder M. E. Garner, Ezra 6:3-4.
Elder E. C. Harrison, Remarks; Dismissed.
Thanks returned at table:
Saturday—Elder W. W. Taylor
Sunday—Elder A. P. Mewborn
Monday —Elder I. S. Conner

Elder Joseph Sawyer present Sunday, but left before being called on.

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Noah L. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C. 27982, Phone 797-4959
I. S. Conner, 1421 Deep Creek Blvd., Chesapeake, Va. 23323, Phone 487-2073
Wm. L. Everett, 704 Oakland Ave., Rocky Mount, N. C. 27801, Phone 443-1050
M. E. Garner, 1614 E. Greenville Blvd., Greenville, N. C. 27834, Phone 752-3695
B. D. Handy, 1516 Fleetwood Ave., Norfolk, Va. 23502
E. C. Harrison, Rt. 4, Box 286, Williamston, N. C. 27892, Phone 792-3819
Leon Harrison, RFD, Stokes, N. C. 27884
A. L. McKinney, Scranton, N. C. 27875, Phone 926-5781

LICENTIATE

Bro. Clyde R. Daniels, Roanoke Rapids, N. C. 27870, Phone 537-2183
Bro. J. R. Gardner, Rt. 2, Box 320, Williamston, N. C. 27892

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass: Theresa R. Ayers, Rt. 2, Williamston, N. C. 27892
Bethlehem: C. C. Reynolds, P. O. Box 468, Jamesville, N. C. 27846
Beulah: Beatrice Lupton, Coinjock, N. C. 27923
Briary Swamp: Joseph A. Leggett, Stokes, N. C. 27884
Concord: Edna O. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C. 27982
Falls Tar River: Nina Pearson, 508 Bethlehem Road, Rocky Mount, N. C. 27801
Flat Swamp: Hassel Allen, Rt. 1, Bethel, N. C. 27812

Flatty Creek: Beadie L. Meads, 609 Colonial Ave., Elizabeth City, N. C. 27909
Great Swamp: Henry T. Brown, Robersonville, N. C. 27871
Hopeland: Margaret Davenport, Whitaker, N. C. 27891
Kehukee: Hassel Allen, Rt. 1, Bethel, N. C. 27812
Lebanon: J. R. Gardner, Rt. 2, Box 320, Williamston, N. C. 27892
Mt. Zion: Mary M. Ward, Rocky Mount, N. C. 27801
Norfolk: Ruby Coward, 253 Falcon Ave., Virginia Beach, Va. 23426
North Creek: Reeves Smith, Rt. 1, Pinetown, N. C. 27865
Old Sparta: Gladys Edwards, Rt. 4, Box 227, Tarboro, N. C. 27886
Providence: Esther T. Beacham, Kitty Hawk, N. C. 27949
Robersonville: Malena Stevenson, Robersonville, N. C. 27871
Rocky Swamp: Aubrey Dickens, Rt. 2, Box 200, Littleton, N. C. 27850
Rosemary: Eula Johnson, 1314 Carolina Ave., Roanoke Rapids, N. C. 27870
Singleton: Violet J. O'Neal, Rt. 4, Box 502, Washington, N. C. 27889
Skewarkey: Judy D. Raynor, 626, W. Main St., Williamston, N. C. 27892
Smithwick Creek: Asa J. Hardison, Jamesville, N. C. 27846
Spring Green: Mary Hendra, P. O. Box 105, Hamilton, N. C. 27840
Tarboro: John H. Coker, 2005 Barlow Rd., Tarboro, N. C. 27886
White Plains: Nancy W. Boyd, Rt. 4, Box 355, Washington, N. C. 27889
Williams: Lovie Massingale, Rt. 2, Box 219, Tarboro, N. C. 27886

TIME OF HOLDING QUARTERLY MEETINGS

Bear Grass—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May
Bethlehem—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Beulah—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
Briary Swamp—Second Sunday in September, December, March June
Concord—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Conoho—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
Falls Tar River—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June

Flat Swamp—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Flatty Creek—Fourth Sunday in July, October, January, April
Great Swamp—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Hopeland—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Kehukee—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May
Lawrence—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May
Lebanon—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Morattock—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Mt. Zion—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Norfolk—Third Sunday in September, December, March, June
North Creek—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Old Sparta—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Providence—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Robersonville—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Rocky Swamp—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Rose Bay—Second Sunday in September, December, March, June
Rosemary—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Singleton—First Sunday in September, December, March, June
Skewarkey—Second Sunday in August, November, February, May
Smithwick Creek—Fourth Sunday in August, November, February, May
Spring Green—Fourth Sunday in September, December, March, June
Tarboro—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
White Plain—First Sunday in August, November, February, May
Williams—Third Sunday in August, November, February, May

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of God as almighty eternal unchangeable, of inifinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy, and truth; and that this God has revealed Himeself in His word under the characteristics of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

2. We believe that Almight God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word which word we believe to be of devine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the Books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

3. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life and His election is particular, eternal and unconditional on the creature's part.

4. We believe that, when God made man first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

5. We believe that Adam fell from his state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and for that orginal transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

6. We believe that is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Jesus Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

7. We believe that in God's appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing by divine grace to receive the offers of mercy.

8. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

9. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual workings of God's Holy Spirit.

10. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by his grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall

finally away.

11. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the old covenant way of seeking life and favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

12. We believe baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such out to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Chirst.

13. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences of several ministers, or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding, or maintaining of any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgement.

14. We believe in the ressurection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgement.

15. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

16. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

17. Lastly we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in any wise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM FOR CHURCH

Preamble: From a long series of experiences we (we hope we are) the church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be order to hold conferences, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered, therefore, that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conference. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves

together. Neh. 10:39; Heb. 10:25.

1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any members of sister churches that are present in the fellowship of the same faith and order who have liberty to seats with us. Acts 4:23; 15:6.

2. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. I Tim. 2:1; I Thess. 5:17,18.

3. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Brother Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly directed. I Cor. 14:26-40.

4. The members' names being regularly enrolled, shall by the Clerk be distinctly called over, and a significant mark put to the name of all absent members. Acts 1:15; Neh. 2:18, 4:20; 4:16.

5. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly, the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the pastor, deacon and moderator, shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form. I Peter 3:15; Gal. 2:19.

6. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the direction by our Lord in Matthew 18:15-17.

7. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. I Cor. 14:40.

8. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote and according as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time—provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

9. If the minority shall be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are hereby directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

10. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the Clerk, and before the conference rises, the same shall be

distinctly read and corrected, if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any members absenting himself or herself from conference without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any members whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any members speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterward speak of it as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as shames religion, wounds the cause of Chirst and grieves true Christians, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not a right by the laws of Christ to surp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in cases of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

RULES OF DECORUM FOR THE ASSOCIATION

1. The Association shall be opened and closed by prayer.
2. A Moderator and Clerk shall be chosen by the suffrage of the members.
3. Only one person shall speak at once, who shall rise from his seat and address the Moderator when he makes his speech.
4. The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted in his speech by anyone, except the Moderator, till he be done speaking.

5. He shall strictly adhere to the subject, and in no wise refect on the person who spoke before, so as to make remarks on his slips, failings or imperfections; but shall fairly state the case and matter as nearly as he can, so as to convey his light or ideas.

6. No person shall abruptly break off, or absent himself from the business of the Association, without liberty obtained from it.

7. No person shall rise and speak more than three times to one subject without liberty from the Association.

8. No member of the Association shall have liberty to be whispering or laughing in time of a public speech.

9. No member of this Association shall address another in any other terms or appellation but the title of Brother.

10 The Moderator shall not interrupt any member in, nor prohibit him from speaking, till he give his light on the subject, except he break the rules of the decorum.

11. The names of the several members of the Association shall be enrolled by the Clerk, and called over as often as the Association requires.

12. The Moderator shall be the last person who may speak on the subject; and may give his light on it, if he please, before he puts the matter to a vote.

13. Any member who shall willingly and knowingly break any of these rules shall be reproved by the Association as they shall see proper.

Upon the adoption of these Rules much discussion arose as to the power of Associations over churches, which resulted in an understanding to leave to the churches their entire independence, and permitting the Association (which is but a collection of churches) to act as an advisory council only. This appears to have been the rule of action, adopted by the Association in the beginning, and which has prevailed to the present time.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	DATE CONSTITUTED	PASTORS	LAST ASSO. HELD	MESSENGERS	SUN. OF MEETINGS	REC'D BY BAPTISM	REC'D. BY LETTER	DIS'D. BY LETTER	RESTORED	EXCLUDED	DECEASED	TOTAL MEMBERSHIP	CONTRIBUTION
Bear Grass	1829	E. C. Harrison	1973	Bro. Roy Harrison Elder E. C. Harrison	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	14	25.00
Bethlehem	1824	Joseph Sawyer	1921	Bro. C. C. Reynolds Sister Nellie Barnes	2	0	0	0	0	0	2	4	10.00
Beulah	1874	A. L. McKinney		Elder A. L. McKinney Bro. W. E. Lupton & Wife	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	10.00
Briary Swamp	1827	S. R. Boykin	1957	Bro. Joseph A. Leggett Sister Ada M. Leggett	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	25.00
Concord	1810	N. L. Ambrose	1967	Elder N. L. Ambrose Sister Mittie Skittlethorpe	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	5	15.00
Falls Tar River	1757	D. B. Stokes	1971	Bro. M. D. Simmons, Sr. Bro. Otis Daughtridge	2	7	0	0	0	0	2	75	30.00
Flat Swamp	1776	J. T. Prescott	1972	Bro. Vernon Jenkins Bro. Hassell Allen	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	19	30.00
Flatty Creek	1790	I. S. Conner	1952	Elder I. S. Conner & Wife	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	7	15.00
Great Swamp	1794	M. E. Garner	1975	Great Swamp Church	4	0	0	0	0	0	1	7	35.00
Hopeland	1879			Not Represented									
Kehukee	1742	S. R. Boykin	1965	Bro. Vernon Jenkins Bro. Hassel Allen	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	5.00
Lebanon	1879			Bro. James G. Twiford Sister Sabra Twiford	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	5.00
				Bro. E. D. Ward Sister Mary M. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	9	10.00

Norfolk	1910		1969	Sister Mattie Lamm Sister Ruby Coward	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	29	5.00
North Creek	1742	J. T. Prescott	1968	Bro. Carlton Marslender Bro. Reeves Smith	2	0	0	0	0	0	3	13	26.00
Old Sparta	1856	Joseph Sawyer	1962	Sister Gladys Edwards	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	15.00
Providence	1844	Henry Jones	1951	Bro. Marvin Houstin Bro. Milton Lupton Bro. Jessie Perry	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	16	30.25
Robersonville	1910	I. S. Conner	1963	Sister Magelene Brown Sister Malina Stevenson	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	8	15.00
Rocky Swamp	1774	M. E. Garner	1974	Bro. A. J. Brown Bro. A. N. Dickens Bro. Sam Alford	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	20.00
Rosemary	1926	B. D. Handy		Bro. Clyde R. Daniel & Wife	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	4	6.00
Singleton	1891	A. L. McKinney		Bro. Walter Hill Bro. John B. O'Neal	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	6	10.00
Skewarkey	1787	E. C. Harrison	1966	Bro. Fenner Bonds Bro. Jessie Clark	2	0	0	0	0	0	1	7	20.00
Smithwich Creek	1803	J. T. Prescott	1960	Bro. Walter A. Manning Bro. Asa J. Hardison	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	16	25.00
Spring Green	1811		1948	Sister Hattie White Sister Mary Hendra	4	3	0	0	0	1	0	12	15.00
Tarboro	1819	D. B. Stokes	1970	Bro. Lee Gooch Sister Estelle Gooch Sister Naomi Coker	1	0	0	2	0	0	4	38	40.00
White Plains	1828	N. L. Ambrose		Sister Nancy Boyd	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	15.00
Williams	1804	Henry Jones	1958	Bro. Lester Eason Sister Lucile Bradley	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	7	15.00
						10	0	2	0	2	19	337	472.25